

Pali Text Society

Papañcasūdanī
Majjhimanikāyatthakatha
of
Buddhaghosācariya

EDITED BY

I. B. HORNER

ASSOCIATE OF NEWHAM COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE, AUTHOR OF
"EARLY BUDDHIST IDEALS OF MAN PERFECTED," ETC.

PART V.

SUTTAS 131—152

INDICES

London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

BY

THE OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS, AMEN HOUSE, E.C. 4

AND AT

NEW YORK, TORONTO, MELBOURNE, AND BOMBAY

1938

PRINTED IN ENGLAND

INTRODUCTION

THE text of this volume is based on the following authorities :

C=Dhammānanda Mahāthera's edition of the *Papañcasūdanī*. Vol. II., printed by the Royal Asiatic Society, Ceylon Branch, Colombo, 1926 (Buddhist era 2469).

B=the printed Burmese edition, Vol. IV., published by the P.G. Maṇḍine Piṭaka Press, Rangoon, A.D. 1921 (Buddhist era 2464).

S=the Siamese printed edition of the *Papañcasūdanī*, issued by the Supreme Patriarch of Siam, Prince Vajirañān, A.D. 1920 (Buddhist era 2463).

MANCHESTER,
December, 1937.

PALI TEXT SOCIETY

REPORT FOR 1937

increased sum to print. Either the financial stringency of this decade, or the post-canonical nature of the texts yet remaining in our original plan to bring out, or both, have resulted in a decline in our sales, so that we can barely afford to publish annually the two texts. If for yet a very few years these more generous subscribers will continue to pay as before a guinea *plus* ten shillings, it will be a great service to our depleted treasury, and we shall be the better able to finish our programme at about our "diamond jubilee" in 1942, if not in 1941. But if they feel that this is asking too much, I am willing to send them any volume of the series *Sacred Books of the Buddhists*, as enumerated in the accompanying List of Issues, which they may not possess but wish to have—this at my own expense, or, if Further Dialogues of the Buddha be selected, at the Society's expense. In this case they have only to write to me stating the title.

On the last page of that List they will see, as usual, how much of our original programme remains to be published—namely, in the way (as indicated) in which the titles of the Commentaries are printed. To make matters clearer, I append a list of a more informative kind.

YET TO BE DONE.

COMMENTARIES.

Vinaya. Kankhāvitaraṇī. Undertaken by D. Ratnasuriya and Dorothy Stede.

Sutta-P. Anguttara: one more volume. In hand, by H. Kopp. Patisambhidāmagga: one more volume. In hand, by C. V. Joshi. Buddhavaṃsa: one volume. Undertaken by E. Adhikaram. Theragāthā: ? two volumes. Offered to F. L. Woodward. Niddesa: ? two more volumes. "Copy" received from A. P. Buddhaddatta. Apadāna: one volume. Undertaken by I. B. Horner. Cariyāpiṭaka: one volume. "Copy" received from D. L. Barua.

(The late attempt to place the edition of the Theragāthā Commentary is rendered necessary by my materials having

been taken over in 1931 by a would-be editor, and by him held up for six yéars! This kind of dog-in-the-manger-ing is an ever present worry to editors and a reflection on the morals of scholarship.)

Of these I hope to publish Niddesa, Vol. II., and Cariyā-piṭaka this time next year, since the editors of these have been waiting several years while we got on with the exegesis of Vinaya and the Four Āgamas.

The one work excluded, as not being directly exegesis of the Canon, is the Peṭakopadesa, of which my pupil Dr. Arabinda Barua left with me a prepared text. Nor have I included desirable reprints, such as those of Dīgha-nikāya II. and Therīgāthā Commentary, stocks of which are exhausted; nor those of Oldenberg's Vinaya III.-V. and Fausböll's Jātakam, Vols. I.-VI., published before this Society came to birth.

The remaining way to our goal is financially difficult. A golden opportunity now is present for the beginnings of *genuine* comparative historical research into the nature of the really original message of the Sakyamuni, and of its evolution, on the one hand, into the monastic institution known as Hinayāna (or Theravāda), and into the yet totally unexplained differences in Mahāyāna on the other—a study from which the whole outlook on religious evolution in general could learn much. But research has set its face further eastward and northward in Asia, and that may all result in a return to Pali Studies with enriched material for comparison. Meanwhile Cinderella limps on.

Neither from Burma nor from Japan has further information about the progress of the translation of Pali scripture into vernaculars been sent me. But I have just received the following letter for my Report from Mlle. Suzanne Karpelès of Phnom Penh:

“If you have not heard from us out here for such a long time it is because I have been for nearly two years in France dangerously ill. I am back here since a few months only, and found the printing of the Tripitaka progressing. The Vinaya-piṭaka text and translation are printed in fifteen

volumes, and now the Sutta-pitaka is in hand and, up to date, the bhikkhus are going to send to the printing-house Vol. XXXVII.: the Mahā-vara-vagga of the Saṃyutta-nikāya. The elementary Pali school inland continue their good work and the Pali high school flourishes always. For the present this is all I have of interest to tell you. . . ."

Our good wishes will go to Mlle. Karpelès for a continuance of recovered health! (One wonders if the "vara," characteristic of later Pali when so used, has found its way into the Cambodian text of the Saṃyutta Mahāvagga?)

Pali research apparatus has been further enriched by the appearance, since our last Report, of Vol. I. of the Pali Names Dictionary (John Murray) in the *Indian Texts Series*, by Dr. G. P. Malalasekera. The bulk of the materials for this, accumulated first by E. Müller-Hess in our Journal, 1888, and ever since then till his death by Rhys Davids, I handed over to him after much detention by possible editors.

The Pitaka Concordance grows, and will within this decade be ready for its editor. How to publish it lies on divine laps.

C. A. F. RHYSDAVIDS.

P.S.—As this goes to press the Ceylon mail brings a generous and most welcome donation of £25 from Mr. E. M. Hare, translator of two volumes of the Anguttara (January 31).

List of Donors to the Pali Dictionary Fund.

						£	s.	d.
His Majesty the late King of Siam ..	..	..	..	..	..	500	0	0
Anonymous .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	400	0	0
Mrs. Ludwig Mond, the late ..	..	..	..	..	..	300	0	0
Royal Asiatic Society (ten donations) ..	..	..	..	..	..	105	0	0
Victoria University of Manchester (four donations)	..	..	..	..	..	63	0	0
British Academy (five donations) ..	..	..	..	..	..	50	0	0
Gilbert H. Richardson, Esq. (four donations) ..	..	..	..	..	..	85	0	0
Sir Robert (Lord) Chalmers, G.C.B. ..	..	..	..	..	..	10	0	0
Mrs. Plimmer .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	10	0	0
F. L. Woodward, Esq. (two donations) ..	..	..	..	..	..	2	2	0
Captain Meysey Thompson .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	1	1	0
Mr. Kojiro Matsukata .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	500	0	0
Professor Charles R. Lanman .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	21	0	0
Mr. Charles D. Burrage (50 dollars) ..	..	..	..	..	..	12	11	8
Mr. Albert W. Ellis (25 dollars) ..	..	..	..	..	..	6	5	8
Mr. Charles D. Grinnell (10 dollars) ..	..	..	..	..	..	2	10	8
Dr. William S. Bigelow (100 dollars) ..	..	..	..	..	..	25	7	8
Mrs. Isabella S. Gardner (50 dollars) ..	..	..	..	..	..	12	18	9
Professor James R. Jewett (25 dollars) ..	..	..	..	..	..	6	6	11
Professor James H. Woods .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	10	0	0
Mr. Maung Ba .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	2	2	0
Mrs. Carl F. Holmes .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	1	1	0
E. M. Hare, Esq. .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	1	1	0
Anonymous, Ceylon .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	1	0	0
						<u>£2,078</u>	<u>2</u>	<u>6</u>

List of Donors to the Pali Text Society down to December, 1937.

	£	s.	d.
His Majesty the late King of Siam	200	0	0
H.R.H. Prince Krom Mun Devavamsa Varoprakar ..	10	0	0
H.R.H. Prince Prisdang	10	0	0
The Secretary of State for India	31	10	0
Edmund Hardy, the late (three donations)	129	0	0
H. V. S. Davids, Esq., the late	3	0	0
L. T. Cave, Esq.	5	0	0
R. Hannah, Esq., the late (two donations)	16	16	0
Miss Horn, the late	10	0	0
Professor Dr. Edw. Muller	10	0	0
General Forlong, the late	1	0	0
Ed. T. Sturdy, Esq.	800	0	0
Mrs. Plimmer (seven donations)	41	0	0
H. C. Warren, the late	50	0	0
J. B. Andrews, Esq.	5	0	0
H.M.'s Government	200	0	0
Miss C. M. Ridding	10	0	0
R. F. Johnston, Esq. (Sir R. F., two donations) ..	3	3	0
H.H. the late Raja of Bhinga	100	0	0
F. H. Baynes, Esq.	5	5	0
Edw. Greenly, Dr. (two donations)	2	2	0
U. Môn, K.S.M. (Translations Series)	16	13	9
Gilbert H. Richardson, Esq.	5	0	0
Second donation (1917).. .. .	20	0	0
Henry Amarasuriya, Esq., J.P., etc.	25	0	0
U. Tun Myaing.	1	0	0
The Lord Chalmers, G.C.B.	6	5	0
Second donation (1932)	10	0	0
Sir Charles Eliot, G.C.M.G.	10	0	0
Second donation	100	0	0
Third donation	100	0	0
Mrs. Haroon (\$200 Shanghai)	19	6	4
Mrs. Greenly (eight donations)	8	8	0
Pankaja S. Jalukdar (Mrs. B. M. Barua)	1	1	0
Second donation (1917).. .. .	1	0	0
Buddhist Society, Galle Branch, Ceylon, sent by Mr. A. D. Jayasundere, Proctor, Galle	15	0	0

	£	s.	d.
Society for the Propagation of Buddhism in Foreign Countries, Mandalay, forwarded by The Buddhist Society of Great Britain and Ireland (1916)	15	0	0
Second donation (1917).. .. .	20	6	3
Third donation (1920)	28	12	11
E. H. Brewster, Esq. (1917)	1	0	0
Second donation (1921)	1	1	0
The Anagarika H. Dharmapāla (1917)	67	16	9
„ „ (Foster Missionary Fund, 1920)	92	19	2
H.H. the Ranee Sahiba of Bhinga (1917)	30	0	0
Mrs. Irene Taylor	2	0	0
Charles E. Ball, Esq.	1	1	0
Second donation (1920)	0	10	6
Captain and Mrs. Meysey Thompson (4)	10	1	0
Miss Rose Childers	1	0	0
F. L. Woodward, Esq.	1	1	0
Second donation	1	10	7
Third donation	4	10	0
Fourth donation	5	0	0
Baron K. Iwasaki	500	0	0
Second donation (1,000 yen)	86	9	2
Baron Mitsui (£500 less loss by exchange)	473	11	0
Mrs. Yeoman	2	2	0
Mrs. Carl F. Holmes	1	1	0
Baron Okura (3,000 yen)	312	10	0
Dr. A. C. Taylor	10	0	0
Dr. Bimala C. Law	64	11	3
Second donation (1933).. .. .	100	0	0
H. W. Anarasuriya, Esq.	5	10	0
Mr. J. E. de S. Barros	2	0	0
E. M. Hare, Esq.	1	6	3
Second donation	50	0	0
Third donation	25	0	0
Dr. W. A. de Silva	20	0	0
Professor Dr. G. P. Malalasekera (Ceylon donations)	20	0	0
Mr. R. Lange	1	0	0
H.H. the Gaekwar of Baroda (1934)	100	0	0
Dr. J. H. Philpot (1935)	5	5	0
Second donation (1937)	1	0	0
	£4,056	5	11

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND PAYMENTS FOR YEAR ENDING DECEMBER 31, 1937.

RECEIPTS.		PAYMENTS.	
£	s. d.	£	s. d.
To Balance at Bank, January 1, 1937	183 3 9	By Printing ...	...
" Subscriptions and Sales :		" Purchase of books	...
Current ...	64 8 0	" Crown Agents ...	9 1 8
Back ...	106 4 7	" Royal Asiatic Society ...	1 0 0
Advance ...	3 3 0	" Agency Charges ...	19 19 3
Translations ...	91 0 6	" Insurance ...	5 5 0
" Grant from India Office ...	50 0 0	" Accountancy ...	1 1 0
" Donation ...	1 0 0	" Postage, and Fares ...	7 19 0
" Interest on Deposit Account ...		" Stationery ...	2 3 6
" Dictionary Account ...		" Balance at Bank, December 31, 1937	66 1 8
		" Balance in Petty Cash, December 31, 1937	1 7 0
			67 8 8
			<u>£546 0 8</u>

DICTIONARY ACCOUNT.

£	s. d.	£	s. d.
To Sales ...	47 15 6	By Petty Cash ...	...
		" Balance ...	...
	<u>£47 15 6</u>		<u>£47 15 6</u>

Examined and compared with Cheque, Receipt, Pass Books and Vouchers, and found correct, January 7, 1938.
DELLA, E. WILKIN, Accountant, 25, Bullingham Mansions, Kensington, London, W. 8.

CONTENTS

	PAGE
INTRODUCTION - - - - -	iii
SUTTA 131. Bhaddekarattasuttavaṇṇanā - -	1
„ 132. Ānandabhaddekarattasuttavaṇṇanā -	4
„ 133. Mahākaccānabhaddekarattasuttavaṇṇanā -	4
„ 134. Lomasakaṅgiyabhaddekarattasuttavaṇṇanā	6
„ 135. Cūlakammavibhaṅgasuttavaṇṇanā -	8
„ 136. Mahākammavibhaṅgasuttavaṇṇanā -	15
„ 137. Saḷāyatanavibhaṅgasuttavaṇṇanā -	21
„ 138. Uddesavibhaṅgasuttavaṇṇanā -	28
„ 139. Araṇavibhaṅgasuttavaṇṇanā -	30
„ 140. Dhātuvibhaṅgasuttavaṇṇanā -	33
„ 141. Saccavibhaṅgasuttavaṇṇanā -	64
„ 142. Dakkhināvibhaṅgasuttavaṇṇanā -	66
„ 143. Anāthapiṇḍikôvādasuttavaṇṇanā -	77
„ 144. Channôvādasuttavaṇṇanā -	82
„ 145. Punṇôvādasuttavaṇṇanā -	84
„ 146. Nandakôvādasuttavaṇṇanā -	92
„ 147. Cūḷarāhulôvādasuttavaṇṇanā -	97
„ 148. Chachakkasuttavaṇṇanā -	99
„ 149. Mahāsaḷāyatānikasuttavaṇṇanā -	103
„ 150. Nagaravindeyyasuttavaṇṇanā -	105
„ 151. Piṇḍapātapārisuddhisuttavaṇṇanā -	105
„ 152. Indriyabhāvanāsuttavaṇṇanā -	106
INDICES	
I. Words - - - - -	111
II. Proper Names - - - - -	134
III. Quotations and References - -	136

Papañcasūdanī

nāma

Majjhimanikāyaṭṭhakathā

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀSAM-
BUDDHASSA

131.

[Bhaddekarattasuttavaṇṇanā]

[187¹¹] *Evam me sutaṃ* ti Bhaddekarattasuttaṃ.

[187¹⁵] Tattha *Bhaddekarattassā* ti vipassanānuyogasaman-
nāgatattā bhaddakassa¹ ekarattassa.

[187¹⁶] *Uddesaṃ* ti mātikaṃ.

[187¹⁶] *Vibhaṅgaṃ* ti vitthārabhājanīyaṃ.

[187¹⁹] *Atītaṃ* ti atīte pañcakkhandhe.

[187¹⁹] “*Nānvāgameyyā* ti taṇhādītṭhihi nānugaccheyya.”*

[187¹⁹] *Nappaṭīkaṅkhe*² ti taṇhādītṭhihi na pattheyya.

[187²⁰] *Yad atītaṃ* ti idam ettha kāraṇavacanaṃ. Yasmā
yaṃ atītaṃ taṃ *pahīnaṃ* niruddhaṃ atthaṅgataṃ³ tasmā taṃ⁴
nānugaccheyya; yasmā ca yaṃ *anāgataṃ*⁵ taṃ *appattaṃ* ajātaṃ
anibbattaṃ, tasmā⁶ tam pi na pattheyya.

[187²¹] *‘Attha tatthā* ti *paccuppannam* pi *dhammaṃ* yattha
yatth’eva uppanno⁷ tattha tatth’eva⁸ naṃ aniccānupassanā-
dīhi sattahi anupassanāhi yo *vipassati*; araṇṇādīsu vā *tattha*
*tatthā*⁸ *vipassati*.

* Cf. below, Sutta 133, p. 6.

¹ B. bhaddassa.

³ C. atthagataṃ.

⁵ B. nāgataṃ.

⁷ B. uppannaṃ.

² C. na paṭi; B. nappaṭi°.

⁴ B. S. *add* puna.

⁶ B. *adds* ca.

⁸ B. tatth’eva.

[187²²] *Asaṅhīraṇ*¹ *asaṅkuppan* ti idaṃ vipassanā paṭivipassanā² dassanattāṇaṃ vuttaṃ. Vipassanā hi rāgādīhi na saṅhīratī³ na saṅkuppatī⁴ ti asaṅhīraṇ⁵ asaṅkuppaṇ⁶.

[187²²] *Taṃ anubrūhaṇ*⁶ vaddheyya paṭivipasseyyā ti vuttaṃ hoti. Atha vā nibbānaṃ rāgādīpi na saṅhīratī³ na saṅkuppatī ti *asaṅhīraṇ*⁷ *asaṅkuppaṇ*.

[187²²] *Taṇ*⁸ *vidvā* paṇḍito bhikkhu anubrūhaṇ⁶ punapunaṇ⁹ tad ārammaṇaṇ¹⁰ phalasamāpattiṃ appento vaddheyyā¹¹ ti attho.

[187²³] Tassa pana anubrūhantassa atthāya *ajj'eva kiccaṃ ātappaṇ* ti kilesānaṃ ātāpanaparitāpanena ātappaṇ ti laddhanāmaṃ viriyaṃ *ajj'eva kṛtabbaṇ*.

[187²³] *Ko jaṇṇā maraṇaṇ suve* ti sve jīvitaṃ vā maraṇaṃ vā ko jānāti? Ajja¹² dānaṃ vā dassāmi,¹³ sīlaṃ vā rakkhissāmi, aññataṃ vā pana kusalaṃ karissāmi ti hi ajja tāva papañco atthi. Sve vā punadivase vā jātissāmi¹⁴ ti cittaṃ anuppādetvā *ajj'*¹⁵ *ajj'* eva karissāmi ti. Evaṃ viriyaṃ kṛtabbaṇ ti dasseti.

[187²⁴] *Mahāsenenā* ti aggivisasatthādīni hi¹⁶ anekāni maraṇakāraṇāni tassa senā¹⁷ tāya mahatīyā senāyavasena mahāsenena. Evarūpena *maccunā* saddhiṃ katipāhaṃ tāva āgamahehi yāv' āhaṃ Buddhapūjādiṃ attano avassayakammaṃ karomi ti. Evaṃ mittasanthavākārasaṅkhāto¹⁸ vā idaṃ sataṃ vā sahaṣsaṇ¹⁹ vā gahetvā katipāhaṃ āgamelī ti evaṃ lajjhānuppādānaṃ saṅkhāto²⁰ vā iminā balarūsinā paṭibhāhissāmi ti evaṃ balarāsisaṅkhāto vā saṅgaro n' atthi. Saṅgaro ti hi mit-

¹ B. S. asaṅhīraṇ.

² C. *in brackets*.

³ S. saṅharati.

⁴ B. saṅkuppati.

⁵ B. taṇ asaṅhīra-asaṅkuppa; S. asaṅhīra asaṅkuppā.

⁶ B. S. °brūheyya; C. *in brackets*.

⁷ S. asaṅhīraṇ.

⁸ C. *omits*.

⁹ C. °puna.

¹⁰ B. *adds* taṇ taṇ.

¹¹ B. vaddheyyā.

¹² S. *ajj'* eva.

¹³ S. karissāmi.

¹⁴ B. karissāmi.

¹⁵ B. S. *omit*.

¹⁶ B. *omits*.

¹⁷ B. *adds* ti.

¹⁸ B. °santhavakara°.

¹⁹ S. sataṣaṣsaṇ.

²⁰ S. lañcānu°.

tasanthavākāralajjhānuppadānabalarāsinaṇ¹ nāmaṇ; tasmā ayaṃ attho vutto.

[187²⁵] *Atandītan* ti analasaṇ utthāhakaṇ.² Evaṇ paṭipannattā bhaddo ekaratto assā ti *bhaddekaratto*. Iti tam evaṇ paṭipannapuggalaṇ bhaddekaratto ayaṇ ti. Rāgādisanta-tāya³ *santo* Buddhamuni ācikkhati.

[188¹] *Evaṇrūpo*⁴ ti ādisu kālo⁵ pi samāno indanīlamanīvaṇṇo.

[188²] *Ahosin* ti evaṇ manuññarūpavasen' eva *evaṇrūpo ahoṣiṇ*.

[188³] Kusalasukhasomanassavedanāvasen' eva *evaṇvedano*.

[188⁴] Taṇ sampayuttānaṇ yeva⁶ saññādināṇ vasena *evaṇsañño*, *evaṇsaṅkhāro*, *evaṇviññāno ahoṣiṇ*.

[188⁷] *Atītam addhūnan* ti *tattha nandiṇ samanvāneti* ti tesu rūpādisu taṇhaṇ samanvāneti anuppavatteti.⁷ Hīnarūpādivasena pana⁸ *evaṇrūpo ahoṣiṇ* . . . *pe* . . . *evaṇviññāno ahoṣin* ti na maññati.

[188¹³] *Nandiṇ na samanvāneti* ti taṇhaṇ⁹ vā taṇhāsampayuttaditthiṇ¹⁰ vā nānupavattayati¹¹ ti.¹²

[188¹⁶] *Evaṇrūpo siyaṇ* ti ādisu pi paṇītamanuññarūpādivasen'¹³ eva taṇhādiṭṭhippavattana¹⁴ saṅkhātā¹⁴ nandisamanvānayaṇa¹⁵ veditabbā.

[188²⁷] *Kathaṇ ca bhikkhave paccuppannesu dhammesu saṇhīratī*¹⁶ ti idaṇ paccuppannaṇ ca yo dhammaṇ tattha tattha vipassati asaṇhīraṇ¹⁷ asaṅkuppan ti uddesassa niddesatthā¹⁸ vuttaṇ. Kāmaṇ c' ettha *kathaṇ ca bhikkhave paccuppannaṇ*¹⁹

¹ B. °saṇthavakara°; S. °vākāralaṇcānu°.

² B. utthahantaṇ.

³ B. S. rāgādināṇ santa°.

⁴ *Text* evarūpo.

⁵ C. kālo.

⁶ C. eva.

⁷ B. S. anupa°.

⁸ S. omits.

⁹ S. taṇhā.

¹⁰ S. °diṭṭhi.

¹¹ B. nānupavāttayati; S. nānupavattiyati.

¹² B. omits.

¹³ B. taṇ maññu°.

¹⁴ B. °diṭṭhippavattasaṅkhātā.

¹⁵ B. adds va.

¹⁶ B. saṇhīratī; S. saṇharatī.

¹⁷ B. S. °hiraṇ.

¹⁸ B. S. °satthaṇ.

¹⁹ B. paccuppannānaṇ.

dhammaṃ¹ na¹ vipassatī ti ādi vattabbayaṃ siyā. Yasmā pana asaṅhīratī² ca asankuppātī ca vipassanā vuttā tasmā tassā evaṃ abhāvaṃ³ ca bhāvaṃ⁴ ca¹ dassetuṃ saṅhīratī⁵ na¹ saṅhīratī⁶ ti; mātikaṃ uddharitvā⁷ vitthāro vutto. Tattha saṅhīratī⁶ ti vipassanāya abhāvato taṇhādīṭṭhīhi ākaḍḍhiyati. Na saṅhīratī⁶ ti vipassanāya bhāvena taṇhādīṭṭhīhi nākaḍḍhiyati.⁸ Sesañ sabbattha⁹ uttānam evā ti.

Bhaddekarattasuttaṃ paṭhamayaṃ.

132.

[Ānandabhaddekarattasuttavaṇṇanā]

[189²⁴] *Evam me sutan* ti Ānandabhaddekarattasuttaṃ.

[190²] Tattha paṭisallānā¹⁰ vuṭṭhito ti phalasamāpattito vuṭṭhito.

[190⁵] *Ko nu kho bhikkhave* ti jānanto va kathāsamuṭṭhāpanatthaṃ pucchi.

[191⁶] *Sādhū sādhu* ti therassa sādhu-kāram adūsi.

[191⁶] *Sādhū kho vān* ti parimaṇḍalehi padabyañjanehi parisuddhehi¹¹ kathitattā desanaṃ paṇṇasanto āha. Sesañ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Ānandabhaddekarattasuttaṃ duttiyaṃ.

133.

[Mahākaccānabhaddekarattasuttavaṇṇanā]

[192¹] *Evam me sutan* ti Mahākaccānabhaddekarattasuttaṃ.

[192²] Tattha “*Tapodārāme* ti Tapodassa¹ tattodakassa rahadassa¹² vasena evaṃ laddhanāme ārāme. Vebhārapabba-

¹ B. *omits*.

² B. S. °hiratī.

³ S. bhāvaṃ.

⁴ B. *omits*; S. abhāvaṃ.

⁵ B. *omits*; S. saṅgharati.

⁶ B. saṅghirati; S. saṅgharati.

⁷ S. uddharetvā.

⁸ S. na āka.°

⁹ B. pi.

¹⁰ C. °lāṇā.

¹¹ S. supariṣu°.

¹² B. dahassa.

tassa kira heṭṭhā bhummatṭhakanāgāna¹ pañcayojanasatikaṇ
nāgabbhavanaṇ devalokasadiṣaṇ maṇimayena talena ārama-
uyyānehi ca samannāgataṇ. Tattha nāgānaṇ kīḷanatṭhāne²
mahā-udakarahado.³ Tato Tapodā nāma nadī sandati ku-
thitā⁴ unhodikā.⁵ Kasmā pan' esā⁶ edisā jātā⁷? Rājagahaṇ
kira parivāretvā mahāpetaloko. Tattha dvinnāṇ mahā-
lohakumbhī nirayānaṇ antarena ayaṇ Tapodā āgacchati.
Tasmā sā kuthitā⁸ sandati. Vuttam pi c' etaṇ: 'yath' āyaṇ⁹
bhikkhave Tapodā sandati, so daho acchodako sātodako
sītodako setodako supatittho¹⁰ ramaṇiyo pahūtamaccha-
kacchapo¹¹ cakkamattāni ca padumāni pupphanti api c'
āyaṇ Tapodā dvinnāṇ mahānirayānaṇ antarikāya āgacchati.
Ten' āyaṇ Tapodā kuthitā⁸ sandati '* ti. Imassa pana āra-
massa abhimukhaṭṭhāne¹² tato¹³ mahā-udakarahado¹⁴ jāto.
Tassa nāma¹⁵ vassen' āyaṇ vitāro Tāpodārāmo ti vuccati.

[192²] *Samiddhī* ti tassa kira therassa attabhāvo samiddho
abhirūpo pāsādikō. Tasmā Samiddhī tveva saṅkhaṇ gato."†

[192²⁶] *Ādibrahmacariyako* ti maggabrahmacariyassa ādi
pubbabhāgapatiṭtibhūto.

[194¹⁵] Idaṇ vatvā sugato *uṭṭhāy' āsanā*¹⁶ ti ādi¹⁶ Madhu-
piṇḍikasutte† vuttanayen' eva¹⁷ vitthāretabbaṇ.

[195³²] *Iti me cakkhun* ti imasmiṇ kira sutte bhagavā dvā-
dasāyatanavassen' eva mātikaṇ ṭhapesi. Thero pi bhagavatā

* = Vin. III. 108. † = SA. I. 38-39; cf. VinA. II. 512.

‡ M. Sutta 18.

¹ B. S. bhūma°.

² B. kīḷitatṭhāne ca.

³ B. °udakadahado.

⁴ C. kathitā; B. kudhitā; S. kuṭṭhitā.

⁵ B. S. uṇhodakā.

⁶ S. pana sā.

⁷ B. omits.

⁸ B. kudhitā; S. kuṭṭhitā.

⁹ C. yato yaṇ.

¹⁰ S. supatittho.

¹¹ B. bahuta°.

¹² B. abhisammukha°; S. °ṭhānato.

¹³ S. omits.

¹⁴ B. °udake dahado.

¹⁵ C. omits.

¹⁶ B. °āsanādi.

¹⁷ B. S. vuttanayena.

hetthā dvīsu upari catutthe cā ti imesu tīsu suttesu pañcak-khandhavasena mātikā ca vibhaṅgo ca kato. Idha pana dvādasāyatanavasena¹ eva¹ vibhajanatthaṃ¹ mātikā² ṭhapitā ti nayaṃ paṭilabhitvā evam āha. Imaṃ³ pana nayaṃ labhan-tena therena bhāriyaṃ kataṃ apade padaṃ dassitaṃ ākāse padaṃ kataṃ tena naṃ Bhagavā imam eva suttaṃ sandhāya: “etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ *sankhit-tena* bhāsitaṃ *vitthārena* atthaṃ vibhajantānaṃ yadidaṃ Ma-hākaccāno”^{*} ti etadagge ṭhapesi. Ettha pana *cakkhuṃ* ti cakkhupasādo.

[196¹] *Rūpā* ti catusamuṭṭhānikā rūpā. Iminā nayaena sesāyatanāni pi vedittabbāni.

[196²] *Viññānaṃ* ti niyatiṃ⁴ viññānaṃ.

[196³] *Tad abhinandati* ti taṃ cakkhuṃ c’ eva rūpaṃ ca taṃ hādittṭhivasena abhinandati.

[196³] “*Anvāgaceti* ti tanhādittṭhihi anugacchati.”†

[196³] *Iti me mano ahoṣi iti dhammā* ti ettha pana *mano* ti bhavaṅgacittaṃ. *Dhammā* ti tebhūmikadhammārammaṇaṃ.⁶

[196²⁷] *Panidakati* ti patthanā⁶ ṭhapesi.

[197²] *Panidhānapaccayā* ti patthanā ṭhapanakāraṇā. Se-saṃ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Mahākaccānabhaddekarattasuttaṃ tutiyaṃ.

134.

[Lomasakaṅgiyabhaddekarattasuttavannaṇā]

[199¹⁸] *Evam me sutā* ti Lomasakaṅgiyabhaddekaratta-suttaṃ.

[199²⁰] Tattha *Lomasakaṅgiyo* ti Aṅgathero⁷ nām’ esa. Kāyassa pana isakalomasākāratāya⁸ Lomasakaṅgiyo ti pā-kaṭo jāto.⁹

* = A. I. 23.

† Cf. above, Sutta 131, p. 1.

¹ B. °āyatanavasena bhaja°; S. °āyatanavibhajanatthaṃ.

² S. adds va.

³ B. idaṃ.

⁴ C. niyanti; B. nikanti.

⁵ C. tebhūmaka°.

⁶ B. S. patthanāvasena.

⁷ B. S. add kira.

⁸ B. °kāritāya.

⁹ B. adds ti.

[199²¹] *Candano devaputto* ti Kassapasammāsambuddhakāle kir' esa Candano nāma, upāsako aḍḍho mahaddhano tiṇi ratanāni caṭuhi paccayehi pūjetvā devaloke nibbatto. Purimanāmena Candano devaputto tveva saṅkhaṇ gato.¹

[200¹³] *Paṇḍukambalasīlāyaṇ* ti rattakambalasīlāyaṇ. Tassā² kira rattakambalass' eva jayasumanapuppharāsi 'ssa³ viya ca⁴ vanṇo, tasmā Paṇḍukambalasīlā ti vuccati. Kādā pana⁵ tattha bhagavā vihāsi ti? Bodhippattito sattame saṇvaccare Sāvattihīyaṇ Āsāḷhipunṇamāya⁶ dvādasayojanāya parisāya majjhe yamakapāṭihāriyaṇ katvā oruyha gaṇḍambamūle⁷ paññattabuddhāsane⁸ nisīditvā dhammadeśanāya mahājanaṇ mahāviduggato⁹ uddharitvā¹⁰ buddhā nāma. Yasmā pāṭihāriyaṇ katvā maṇussapathe na vasanti tasmā passamānass' eva tassa¹¹ janassa vikkamaṇ¹² katvā Tāvatiṇsabbhavane *Pāricchattakamūle*¹³ *Paṇḍukambalasīlāyaṇ* vassaṇ upagato tasmiṇ samaye vihāsi.

[200¹⁴] *Tatra bhagavā* ti tatra viharanto bhagavā. Ye bhuyyena dasahi cakkavālasahashehi sannipatitāhi devatāhi parivuto mātaraṇ kāyasakkiṇ katvā Abhidhammapiṭakaṇ kathento gambhīraṇ nipuṇaṇ ti lakkhanāhataṇ rūpārūpaparicchedakathaṇ¹⁴ paṭivijjhitaṇ asakkontānaṇ devānaṇ saṇvegajananatthaṇ antarā¹⁵ *bhaddekarattassa uddesaṇ ca vibhaṅgaṇ ca abhāsi*. Tatr' āyaṇ devaputto uggaṇhanto imā gāthā¹⁶ saddhiṇ vibhaṅgena uggaṇhi. Devaputtassa pana pamādādhīṭṭhānattā dibbehi ārammaṇehi nimmathiyamāno¹⁷ anupubbena suttantaṇ¹⁸ pammutṭho¹⁹ gāthāmattam eva dhāresi.

¹ B. *add*s jāto.

² B. S. tass' āyaṇ.

³ B. *omits*.

⁴ B. S. *omit*.

⁵ S. *adds* ca. •

⁶ B. Āsāḷhimāsapunṇa°; S. Āsāḷhapunṇamāyaṇ.

⁷ B. kaṇḍa°; S. gaṇḍāmbarukkhamūle.

⁸ B. paññattavarabudd°.

⁹ B. mahādukkhato.

¹⁰ S. uddhāretvā.

¹¹ S. *omits*.

¹² B. tivikkamaṇ; S. padavītakkaṇ.

¹³ S. Pāricha°.

¹⁴ B. °chedakaṇ taṇ.

¹⁵ B. S. antaranantarā.

¹⁶ S. gāthāyo.

¹⁷ B. nipplīyamāno.

¹⁸ B. suttan; S. suttan ti.

¹⁹ B. sammutṭho; S. pamutṭho.

Ten' āha: *evaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhu dhāremi Bhaddekarattiyo gāthā* ti.

[260²⁵] *Uggaṇhāhi*¹ *teva* ti ādisu tuṇhībhūto nisīditvā suṇanto uggaṇhāti² nāma. Vācāya sajjhāyaṃ karonto pari-yāpuṇāti nāma. Aññesaṃ vācento dhāreti nāma. Sesaṃ Ānandabhaddekarattasādisam³ evā ti.

Lowasakaṅgiyabhaddekarattasuttaṃ catutthaṃ.

135.

[Cūḷakammavibhaṅgasuttavannaṇā]

[202¹⁰] *Evam me sutan* ti Subhasuttaṃ.

[202¹²] Tattha *Subho* ti so kira dassanīyo ahoṣi pāsādiko. Ten' assa aṅgasubhatāya Subho tv' eva⁴ nāmaṃ akaṇṇsu.

[202¹²] *Māṇavo* ti pana taṃ taruṇakāle vohariṇsu. So mahallakakāle pi ten' eva vohārena vohariyati.

[202¹²] “*Todeyyaputto** ti Todeyyassa nāma Pasenadirañño⁵ purohitabrāhmaṇassa putto. So kira Sāvattthiyā avi-dūre Tudigāmo nāma atthi. Tassa adhipatitā: Todeyyo⁶ ti saṅkhaṃ gato. Mahādhano pana⁷ hoti sattāsītikoṭṭivibhavo paramamacchari: Dadato bhogaṇaṃ aparikkhayaṃ nāma n' atthi ti, cintetvā kassaci kiñci na deti. Vuttam pi c' etaṃ:

‘Añjanānaṃ khayaṃ disvā vammikānaṃ ca saṇceyaṃ

Madhūnaṃ ca samāhāraṃ paṇḍito gharam āvase ti’†

evaṃ adānam⁸ eva sikkhāpesi.⁹ Dhūravihāre vasato sammā-sambuddhassa yāgu-ullūkamattam¹⁰ vā bhattakatacchumattaṃ vā adatvā dhanalobhena kālaṃ katvā tasmiṃ yeṇa ghare suṇakho hutvā nibbatta. Subho taṃ suṇakhaṃ ativiya pi-

* From here to *, p. 10, cf. DA. II. 384-385, which is shorter.

† = DhA. II. 25 almost exactly.

¹ S. uggaṇhi.

² B. S. ettha uttānam.

³ B. Passenadi°.

⁴ B. pan' assa.

⁵ S. saññāpesi.

⁶ S. °hati.

⁷ B. teva.

⁸ B. Todeyyā.

⁹ S. addhānaṃ.

¹⁰ S. ulluṇ°.

yāyati, attano bhuñjanakabhattaṇ yeva bhojeti ukkhipitvā varasayane¹ sayāpeti.² Atha³ bhagavā ekadivasaṇ paccūsasāmaye lokaṇ voḷokento⁴ taṇ sunakhaṇ disvā Todeyyabrāhmaṇo dhanalobhena attano va⁵ ghare sunakho hutvā nibbatto. Ajja mayi Subhassa ghaṇ gate maṇ disvā sunakho bhuñkāraṇ⁶ karissati. Ath' ass' āhaṇ ekavacanaṇ vakkhāmi. So jānāti maṇ⁵ samaṇo Gotamo ti gantvā uddhanatṭhāne⁷ nīpajjissati. Tatonidānaṇ Subhassa mayā saddhiṇ eko kathāsallāpo bhavissati. So dhammaṇ sutvā saraṇesu paṭiṭṭhahissati. Sunakho pana⁸ kālaṇ⁸ katvā nīraye nibbatissati.⁹ Imaṇ māṇavassa saraṇesu pi¹⁰ paṭiṭṭhānabhāvaṇ ñatvā bhagavā⁵ taṇ divasaṇ sarīrapaṭijagganaṇ katvā ekako va gāmaṇ pavisitvā nikkhante māṇave taṇ ghaṇ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Sunakho bhagavantaṇ disvā bhuñkāraṇ⁶ karonto bhagavato samīpaṇ gato. Tato naṇ bhagavā etad avoca¹¹: Todeyya tvaṇ pubbe pi maṇ: bho bho ti, paṭibhavitvā sunakho jāto, idāni pi bhuñkāraṇ⁶ katvā Avicīṇ gamissasī ti. Sunakho taṇ sutvā jānāti maṇ samaṇo Gotamo ti vijjatisārī hutvā gīvaṇ nāmetvā¹² uddhanantare¹³ chārīkāya¹⁴ nīpanno. Manussā ukkhipitvā sayane¹⁵ sayāpetuṇ nāsakkhiṇsu. Subho āgantvā: ken' āyaṇ sunakho sayanā oropito ti? āha. Manussā: na kenaci ti vatvā taṇ pavattiṇ ārocesuṇ. Māṇavo sutvā: mama pitā Brahmaloce nibbatto, Todeyyo¹⁶ nāma sunakho n' atthi. Samaṇo pana⁵ Gotamo pitaṇ sunakhaṇ karoti, yaṇ kiñci esa mukhārūḷhaṇ bhāsati ti, kujjhitvā bhagavantaṇ musāvādena niggahetukāmo vihāraṇ gantvā taṇ pavattiṇ pucchi. Bhagavā pi¹⁷ tassa¹⁷ taṭh'eva vatvā avisaṇ¹⁸ vādanatthaṇ¹⁸ āha: Atthi pana te māṇava pitarā anakkhātaṇ dhanan?

¹ B. vasayane.³ B. *adds* (kho).⁵ B. *omits*.⁷ C. °nañcāre.⁹ B. S. °satī ti.¹¹ C. *omits*.¹³ B. uddhanatṭhāne.¹⁵ S. varasayane.¹⁷ S. pi 'ssa.² S. °pesi.⁴ S. olok°.⁶ B. S. bhukk°.⁸ B. kālaṇ pana.¹⁰ B. S. *omit*.¹² B. S. onā°.¹⁴ B. °kāyaṇ.¹⁶ C. B. Todeyyā.¹⁸ S. avisavāda°.

ti. Atthi bho Gotama satasahassagghanikā suvaṇṇamālā satasahassagghanikā suvaṇṇapādukā satasahassagghanikā suvaṇṇapāti¹ satasahassaṇ ca kaḥāpaṇaṇ ti. Gaccha tvaṇ² sunakhaṇ appodakaṇ³ pāyasaṇ³ bhojāpetvā sayane āropetvā isakaṇ niddaṇ okkantakāle pucchā, sabbaṇ te ācikkhissati. Atha naṇ jāneyyāsi: Pitā me eso ti.”⁴ Māṇavo: sace saccāṇ bhavissati dhaṇaṇ lacchāmi, no ce samaṇaṇ Gotamaṇ musāvādena niggaṇhissāmi ti. Dvīhi⁴ pi kāraṇehi⁴ tuṭṭho gantvā tathā akāsi. Sunakho: ñāto ’mhi iminā ti, ñatvā⁵ huṇ⁶ hun ti karonto dhananidhānaṭṭhānaṇ gantvā pādena paṭṭhaviṇṇaṇ khaṇitvā⁷ saññaṇ adāsi. Māṇavo dhaṇaṇ gaḥetvā bhavapaṭicchannaṇ nāma evaṇ sukhumaṇ paṭisaṇḍhi antaraṇ pākaṇaṇ samaṇassa Gotamassa adḍhā⁸ esa sabbaññū ti bhagavati pasannacitto cuddasapaññiḥe abhisāṇkhari. Aṅgaviṇṇapāthako kir’ esa. Ten’ assa etad ahoṣi: Imaṇ dhammapaṇṇākāraṇ gaḥetvā⁹ samaṇaṇ Gotamaṇ paññiḥe¹⁰ pucchissāmi ti.

[202¹²] Dutiyagamanena yena bhagavā ten’ upasankamī ti.¹¹ Tena puṭṭhapaññiḥe¹² pana bhagavā ekappaḥāraṇ’ eva tūva¹³ vissajjēntū “kammassakā”[†] ti ādīm āha.

[203⁴] Tattha kammaṇ etesaṇ sakaṇ attano bhaṇḍakaṇ ti kammassakā.

[203⁴] Kammaṇ dāyādā ti “kammadāyādā”[†] kammaṇ etesaṇ dāyajjaṇ bhaṇḍakaṇ ti attho.

[203⁴] Kammaṇ etesaṇ yonī kāraṇaṇ ti “kammayoni.”^{††}

[203⁵] Kammaṇ etesaṇ bandhū ti “kammabandhū”[†] kammaññatakā ti attho.

[203⁵] Kammaṇ etesaṇ paṭisaraṇaṇ¹⁵ paṭiṭṭhā ti “kammapaṭisaraṇā.”^{†††}

* To here from *, p. 8, cf. DA. II. 384-385, which is shorter.

† =Miln. 65=DhsA. 66; see Vism. 301.

¹ S. °nacaṭī.

³ B. S. appodakapā°.

⁵ B. roditvā.

⁷ S. khaṇitvā.

¹⁰ B. S. paññaṇ.

¹³ B. omits; S. te.

² S. taṇ.

⁴ B. dvīhā kārehi.

⁶ B. hu.

⁹ B. kāretvā.

¹² S. puṭṭhe paññiḥe.

¹⁶ S. °vissar°.

⁸ S. addhā.

¹¹ B. S. omī.

¹⁴ S. °yonī.

[203⁶] “*Yadidaṇ hīnapañītatāyā*”^{*} ti yam idaṇ tvaṇ hīṇo bhava tvaṇ paṇīto tvaṇ appāyuko¹ tvaṇ dīghāyuko . . . pe² . . . tvaṇ duṇṇapaṇṇo bhava tvaṇ paṇṇavā ti evaṇ hīnapañītatāyā vibhajanaṇ³ na añño koci karoti. *Kammam* eva evaṇ “*satte vibhajati*”^{**} ti attho.

Na mānava kathitassa atthaṇ aññāsi⁴; ghanadussapaṭṭe-nassa mukhaṇ bandhitvā madhuraṇ pūrato ṭhapitaṇ viṇa ahosi. Mānaniṣṣito kir’ esa paṇḍitamānī attanā⁵ samanupassati. Ath’ assa kiṇ samano Gotamo katheti? Yam ahaṇ jānāmi tad eva katheti⁶ ti. Ayaṇ māno mā ahoṣi ti. Mānabhañjanatthaṇ bhagavā ādito va duppaṭivijjaṇ katvā kathessāmi. Tato n’ āhaṇ bho Gotama jānāmi *vitthārena* me pākataṇ katvā kathethā ti maṇ yācissati. Ath’ ass’ āhaṇ yācitakāle kathessāmi. Evañ c’ assa⁷ sātthakaṇ⁸ bhavissati ti duppaṭivijjaṇ katvā kathesi⁹ ti.⁹

[203⁷] Idāni so attano appaṭividdhabbhavaṇ pakāsento na *kho ahaṇ*¹⁰ ti ādim āha.

[203¹⁸] “*Samattenā* ti paripuṇṇena.”†

[203¹⁸] *Samādinneṇā*¹¹ ti gahitena parāmatthenā.

[203²³] *Appāyukasaraṇvattanikā* esā mānava *paṭipadā*¹² *yadidaṇ pāṇātipātī* ti yaṇ idaṇ pāṇātipātakammaṇ esā appāyukasaraṇvattanikā paṭipadā ti.¹³ Kathaṇ pan’ esā appāyukataṇ karoti? “Cattāri hi kammāni: upapīlakaṇ¹⁴ upacchedakaṇ janakaṇ upatthambhakaṇ”† ti; balavakammena hi nibbat-taṇ pavatte upapīlakaṇ¹⁴ āgantvā atthato evaṇ vadati nāma. Sac’ āhaṇ paṭhamatarāṇ jāneyyaṇ na te¹⁵ idha nibbattituṇṇa-deyyaṇ catusu yeva taṇ apāyesu nibbattāpeyyaṇ hotu tvaṇ

* =Miln. 65=DhsA. 66; see Vism. 301.

† Cf. Nd. I. 65.

‡ Cf. Vism. 601.

¹ S. *adds* bhava.

² B. S. *omit*.

³ B. *adds* kataṇ; S. *adds* taṇ.

⁴ B. sañjānāsi.

⁵ S. attānaṇ.

⁶ C. kathesi.

⁷ S. evam assa.

⁸ S. sātthikaṇ.

⁹ B. S. kathesi.

¹⁰ S’ ’han.

¹¹ S. °dinnena.

¹² C. *adds* ti.

¹³ S. *omits*.

¹⁴ B. °pīlikaṇ.

¹⁵ S. taṇ.

yattha katthaci nibbatto: ahaṇ upapīlakakammaṇ¹ nāma taṇ pīletvā² nirojaṇ myyusaṇ³ kasaṭaṇ karissāmi ti. Tato paṭṭhāya taṇ tādisaṇ karoti. Kiṇ karoti? Paṭṭhayaṇ upaneti, bhoge vināseti. Tattha dāra-kassa mātukucchiyaṇ nibbat-takālato paṭṭhāya mātu assādo⁴ vā sukhaṇ vā na hoti. Mātu-pitunnaṇ⁵ pīlā va⁶ uppajjati; evaṇ parissayaṇ upaneti. Dā-rakassa pana mātukucchimhi nibbattakālato paṭṭhāya gehe bhogā udakaṇ patvā loṇaṇ viya rājādīnaṇ vasena nassanti.⁷ Kumbhadohanā dhenuyo khīraṇ na denti. Suratā⁸ goṇā⁸ candā honti, kāṇā honti, khañjā⁹ honti, gomandale rogo patati. Dāsādayo vacanaṇ na karonti, vāpitaṇ¹⁰ sassaṇ na jāyati. Gehagataṇ gehe araṇṇagataṇ araṇṇe nassati. Anu-pubbenā ghāsacchādanamattaṇ dullabhaṇ hoti, gabbhapari-hāro na hoti. Vijātakāle mātuthaṇṇaṇ chijjati. Dāra-ko parihāraṇ alabhanto pīlito nirojo myyūso¹¹ kasaṭo hoti. Idaṇ upapīlakakammaṇ nāma.

Dīghāyukakammena pana nibbattassa upacchedakakammaṇ āgantvā āyuṇ chindati. Yathā hi puriso aṭṭhāsabhaga-manaṇ katvā saraṇ khipeyya; tam aṇṇo dhanuto¹² muttamattaṇ muggarena paharivā tatth' eva pāteyya. Evaṇ dī-ghāyukakammena nibbattassa upacchedakakammaṇ āyuṇ chindati. Kiṇ karoti? Corāṭṭaviṇ¹³ paveseti, vālamacchōda-kaṇ¹⁴ otāreti.¹⁵ Aṇṇātaraṇ vā pana¹⁶ saparissayaṇ¹⁶ thānaṇ¹⁶ upaneti. Idaṇ upacchedakakammaṇ nāma; upaghātakaṇ ti pi etass' eva nāmaṇ. Paṭisandhinibbattaṇaṇ pana kammaṇ janakadammaṇ nāma. Appabhogakulādisu nibbattassa bho-gasampadādikaraṇena upatthambhakaṇ¹⁷ appatthambhaka-

¹ B. upapīlika°.

² B. S. pīlitvā.

³ B. S. niyūsaṇ.

⁴ C. assāso.

⁵ B. mātāpitūnaṇ; S. mātupitūnaṇ.

⁶ S. ca.

⁷ B. nāsanti.

⁸ B. sutantagonā.

⁹ B. khajjā.

¹⁰ B. vāpitaṇ.

¹¹ B. S. niyūso.

¹² B. adds pi.

¹³ B. corānaṇ aṭṭaviṇ; S. coro naṇ aṭṭaviṇ.

¹⁴ S. vāla°.

¹⁵ S. otāresi.

¹⁶ B. pan' assa paris°; S. pana parissayaṭṭhānaṇ.

¹⁷ B. °bhakakammaṇ.

kammaṇ nāma. Imesu catusu purimāni dve akusalān' eva, janaḥaṇ kusalam pi akusalam pi, upatthambhakaṇ kusalam eva. Tattha pānātipātakammaṇ upacchedakabhāvena¹ appāyutakasaṇ vattanikaṇ hoti. Pānātipātinaṇ vā kataṇ² kusalammaṇ ulāraṇ na hoti. Dighāyukaṇ paṭisandhiṇ janetuṇ na sakkoti. Evaṇ pānātipāto appāyutakasaṇ vattaniko hoti, paṭisandhim eva vā niyāmetvā³ appāyukaṇ karoti. Sanniṭṭhānacetanāya vā niraye nibbattati. Pubbāparacetanā⁴ hi vuttanayena appāyuko hoti.

[203³³] *Dighāyukasaṇvattamkā esā māṇava paṭipaddā* ti ettha parittakammena hī⁵ nibbattaṇ pavatte evaṇ pānātipātā viratikammaṇ āgantvā, atthato evaṇ vadati nāma. Sac' āhaṇ paṭhamataṇaṇ jāneyyaṇ na te idha nibbattituṇ dadeyyaṇ devaloke yeva taṇ nibbattāpeyyaṇ hotu tvaṇ yattha katthaci nibbatto⁶ ahaṇ upatthambhakakammaṇ nāma upatthambhante⁷ karissāmī ti upatthambhaṇ karoti. Kiṇ karoti ? Parissayaṇ nāseti, bhoge uppādeti. Tattha dāra-kassa mātukucchiyaṇ nibbattakālato paṭṭhāya mātāpitunnaṇ⁸ sukhama eva sātama⁹ eva⁹ hoti. Ye pi pakatiyā manussānaṇ¹⁰ parissaya¹⁰ honti te sabbe apagacchanti, evaṇ parissayaṇ nāseti. Dāra-kassa pana¹¹ mātukucchimhi nibbattakālato paṭṭhāya gehe bhogaṇaṇ pamānaṇ na hoti. Nidhikumbhiyo purato pi pacchato pi gehaṇ¹² pavaṭṭamānā¹³ pavasanti. Mātāpitara parehi ṭhapitadhanassā pi sammukhībhaṇaṇ gacchanti. Dhenuyo bahukhirā honti. Goṇā sukhasilā honti. Vappaṭṭhāne sassāni sampajjanti. Vaddhiyā vā sampayuttaṇ¹⁴ tāvakālakaṇ vā dinnāṇ¹⁵ dhanāṇ¹⁵ acoditā¹⁶ sayama eva āharitvā denti. Dāsādayo suvacā¹⁷ honti, kammantā na parihāyanti.

¹ B. °dakakammena.

² S. pakataṇ.

⁴ B. °cetanāya.

⁶ B. nibbatta.

⁸ B. S. °pitūnaṇ.

¹⁰ B. manussānaṇ manussapariś; S. manussāmanussapariś°.

¹¹ S. omits.

¹² S. gehe.

³ S. niyama°.

⁵ B. pi; S. omits.

⁷ B. thambhante.

⁹ B. omits.

¹³ S. pavatta°.

¹⁴ C. payuttaṇ.

¹⁵ S. dinnadhanaṇ.

¹⁶ B. °tāya.

¹⁷ B. subbacā.

Dārako gabbhato paṭṭhāya parihāraṇ labhati, komārikavejjā¹ sannihitā² ca³ honti. Galapatikule jāto setṭhiṭṭhānaṇ amaccakulādisu jāto senāpatitṭhānādīhi labhati.⁴ Evaṇ bhoge upādeti. So aparissayo sabhogo⁴ eiraṇ jīvati⁵ ti⁶. Evaṇ apānātipātakammaṇ dīghāyukasaṇvattanikaṇ hoti. Apānātipātina vā kataṇ aññaṃ pi kusalaṇ ulāraṇ hoti. Dīghāyuka-paṭisandhiṇ janetuṇ sakkoti. Evaṃ pi dīghāyukasaṇvattanikaṇ hoti. Paṭisandhim eva vā niyāmetvā⁶ dīghāyukaṇ karoti. Sannitṭhānacetanāya vā devaloke nibbattati. Pubbāparacetanāhi⁷ vuttanayena *dīghāyuko hoti*. Iminā nayena sabbapañhaviṣṣajjanesu attho veditabbo.

[204¹⁰] Vihetṭhanakammādīni pi⁸ pavatte āgantvā attihato tath' eva vadamānāni⁹ upapīlanena nibbhogataṇ āpādetvā paṭijagganaṇ alabhantassa roguppādanādīhi vā *viheṭṭhakādīhi* katassa kusalassa anulāratāya¹⁰ vā ādito va paṭisandhiniyāmanena¹¹ vā vuttanayen' eva pubbāparacetanāvasena¹² vā *bavhābādhatādīni*¹³ karonti. Apānātipāto¹⁴ viya¹⁵ ca¹⁶ aviheṭṭhanādīni¹⁷ pi *appābādhatādīni*¹⁸ ti.¹⁸

[204³²] Ettha pana *issāmanako* ti issāsampayuttacitto.

[204³⁴] *Upadussati* ti issāvasen' eva upakkosanto dussati.¹⁹ *Issaṇ bandhati* ti yavakalāpaṇ bandhanto viya yathā na nassati; evaṇ bandhitvā viya ṭhapeti.

[204³⁶] *Appesakkho* ti appapakkho¹⁰ appaparivāro; rattikhitto viya saro na paññāyati, ucchitṭhalattho nisidditvā udakadāyakam pi na labhati.

[205²] *Na dātā hoti* ti macchariyavasena na dātā hoti.

[205⁸] *Tena kammenā* ti tena macchariyakammena.

¹ B. °vijjā.

² S. sannipatitā.

³ C. S. va.

⁴ B. bhogo.

⁵ B. jīvati.

⁶ S. niyam°.

⁷ B. °cetanāya.

⁸ S. adds hi.

⁹ S. °mānā; B. S. add viya.

¹⁰ B. anuṭṭhānatāya.

¹¹ S. °niyamena.

¹² B. °cetanāyavasena.

¹³ S. bahvā°.

¹⁴ B. °pātā.

¹⁶ B. pi ye.

¹⁶ B. S. omit.

¹⁷ B. dhanādīni.

¹⁸ B. °tādīni; S. °tāni pi.

¹⁹ C. adds issāvasen' eva.

[205¹⁷] *Abhivādetabban* ti abhivādanārahaṇ buddhaṇ vā paccekabuddhaṇ vā, ariyasāvakaṇ vā. Paccuṭṭhātābbādisu pi es' eva nayo. Imasmiṇ pana pañhavissajjane¹ upapīḷa-ka²-upatthambhakakammāni na gahetabbāni. Na hi pavatte nīcakulīnaṇ vā uccākulīnaṇ uccākulīnaṇ³ vā³ nīcakulīnaṇ³ taṇ³ sakkā kātuṇ. Patisandhiṇ yeva⁵ pana niyāmetvā⁶ nīcakulīyaṇ⁷ kammaṇ⁷ nīcakule nibbatteti, uccākulīyaṇ⁷ kammaṇ⁷ uccākule.

[205²⁸] *Na⁸ paripucchitvā hotī* ti ettha pana⁴ aparipucchana niraye nibbattati; aparipucchako pana idaṇ kātābbaṇ idaṇ na kātābbaṇ ti na jānāti; ajānanto kātābbaṇ⁹ na karoti akātābbaṇ¹⁰ karoti. Tena niraye nibbattati itaro sagge. *Iti kho mānava . . . pe . . .*¹¹ *yadidaṇ hīnappanītatāyā*¹² ti satthā desanaṇ yathānusandhiṇ pāpesi.¹³ Sesaṇ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Subhasuttaṇ pañcamaṇ
*Cūḷakammavibhaṅgasuttan*¹⁴ ti pi vuccati.

136.

[Mahākammavibhaṅgasuttavannanā]

[207¹] *Evam me sutaṇ* ti Mahākammavibhaṅgasuttaṇ.

[207¹¹] *Tattha moghaṇ* ti tucchaṇ aphalaṇ.

[207¹²] *Saccan* ti tathaṇ bhūtaṇ idaṇ ca etena na¹⁵ sam-mukhā sutaṇ. Upālisutte* pana “*manokammaṇ mahāsāvaḷ-jataṇ paññāpemi*¹⁶ *pāpassa*¹⁷ *kammaṇ kiriyāya pāpassa*¹⁷

* M. Sutta 56.

- | | |
|--------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| ¹ B. pañhāvis°. | ² B. upapīḷika-°. |
| ³ B. S. omīti. | ⁴ S. omīti. |
| ⁵ B. eva. | ⁶ S. niyam°. |
| ⁷ S. °kuliyakammaṇ. | ⁸ B. omīti. |
| ⁹ C. katt°. | ¹⁰ C. S. akatt°. |
| ¹¹ C. omīti. | ¹² B. paḥīnaṇītatāya. |
| ¹³ S. pāpeti. | ¹⁴ B. cūḷakam°. |
| ¹⁵ B. nu. | ¹⁶ S. °pesi. |
| ¹⁷ S. pāpakassa. | |

kammasa pavattiyā, no tathā kāyakammaṃ no tathā vac-
kamman”* ti bhagavatā vuttam atthj. Sā kathā tatti-
yānaṃ antare pākāṭā jātā taṃ gaheṭvā esa vadati: *atthi ce¹*
sā samāpatti² ti imaṃ² “kathan nu kho bho abhisaññānirodho³
hoti”† ti Potṭhapādasutteḥ uppannaṃ abhisaññānirodha-
kathaṃ³ sandhāya vadati.

[207¹³] *Na kiñci vediyati⁴* ti ekavedanam⁶ pi na vediyati.

[207¹⁸] *Atthi ca⁶ kho* ti thero nirodhasamāpattiṃ sandhāya
anujānāti.

[207²³] *Parirakkhitabban* ti garahato mocanena rakkhita-
baṃ.

[207²⁴] Sañcetanā assa atthi ti *sañcetanikaṃ* sābhisandhikaṃ
sañcetanikakammaṃ *katvā⁷* ti attho.

[207²⁷] *Dukkhaṃ so⁸* ti thero akusalam eva sandhāya parib-
bājako pucchati ti saññāya evaṃ vadati.⁹

[208²⁰] *Dassanam pi kho āhaṇ* ti bhagavā caturaṅge pi
andhakāre samantā yojanaṭṭhāne tilamattam pi saṅkhāraṃ
maṃsaṇṇakkhunā va passati. Ayaṇ ca paribbājako na dūre
gāvutamattabbhantare vasati. Kasmā bhagavā evam āhā
ti? Samāgamadassanaṃ sandhāya¹⁰ evam āha.

[208²⁵] *Udāyi* ti Lāl-Udāyi.¹⁰

[208²⁷] *Taṃ dukkhasmin* ti sabbaṃ taṃ dukkham eva. Iti
imaṃ vaṭṭadukkhaṃ kilesadukkhaṃ saṅkhāradukkhaṃ san-
dhāya sace *bhāsitaṃ* bhaveyya bhagavā ti pucchati.

[208³⁰] *Ummaggaṃ¹¹* ti paññā ummaggaṃ.¹¹

[208³¹] *Ummujjamāno* ti sīsaṃ nīharamāno.

[208³¹] *Ayoniso ummujjissati* ti anupāyena sīsaṃ nīharis-
sati. Idaṇ ca pana bhagavā jānanto: n’ eva dibbacakkhunā
na cetopariyāñānena na sabbaññutañānena jāni,¹² adhip-

* M. I. 373.

† D. I. 180.

‡ D. Sutta 9.

¹ Text ca.

³ B. abhiññāniro°.

⁵ S. ekaṃ veḍanaṃ.

⁷ B. sañcetanakammaṃ.

⁹ B. vadati ti.

¹¹ B. S. ummaṅgaṇ.

² B. S. idaṃ.

⁴ B. vedayati.

⁶ B. c’ eva.

⁸ S. omāts.

¹⁰ S. Lol’.

¹² S. ca aññāsi.

pāyen' eva pana aññāsi. Kathentassa hi¹ adhippāyo nāma sujāno² hoti. Kathetukāmo gīvaṇ pagganhāti hanukañ cāleti mukham assa phandati sannisidituṇ na sakkoti. Bhagavā tassa taṇ ākāraṇ dīsvā: ayaṇ Udāyi sannisidituṇ na sakkoti. Yaṇ abhūtaṇ tad eva kathessatī³ ti oloketvā va aññāsi.

[208³²] *Ādiso*⁴ vā⁴ ti ādimhi yeva.

[208³²] *Tisso vedanā* ti kiṇ so vediyatī ti? Pacchantena tisso vedanā pucchāmī ti evañ ca⁵ vavatthapetvā va tisso vedanā pucchitā.

[209³] *Sukhavedanīyaṇ* ti sukhavedanāya paccayabhūtaṇ. Sesesu pi es' eva nayo. Ettha ca kāmāvacarakusalato so-manassasahagatacittasampayuttā catasso cetanā⁶ heṭṭhā ti-kajjhānacetanā ti evaṇ paṭisandhippavattesu sukhavedanāya janānato sukhavedanīyaṇ kammaṇ nāma. Kāmāvacaraṇ c' ettha paṭisandhiyaṇ yeva ekantena sukhaṇ janeti. Pavatte iṭṭhamajjhātārammaṇe adukkhamasukham pi⁷ akusalacetanā paṭisandhippavattesu dukkhass' eva janānato dukkhavedanīyaṇ kammaṇ⁷ nāma. Kāyadvāre pavattē yeva c' etaṇ ekantena dukkhaṇ janeti, aññattha adukkhamasukhaṇ. Sā pana vedanā anīṭṭhānīṭṭhamajjhattesu⁸ yeva ārammaṇesu uppajjanato dukkhā tv' eva⁹ saṅkhaṇ gatā. Kāmāvacarakusalato pana upekkhāsahagatacittasampayuttā¹⁰ catasso cetanā rūpāvacarakusalato catutthajjhānacetanā¹¹ ti evaṇ paṭisandhippavattesu¹² tatiyavedanāya janānato adukkhamasukhavedanīyakammaṇ¹³ nāma. Ettha ca kāmāvacaraṇ paṭisandhiyam yeva ekantena *adukkhamasukhaṇ* janeti. Pavatte iṭṭhārammaṇe sukham pi. Api ca sukhavedanīyakammaṇ paṭisandhiṇ¹⁴ pavattivasena¹⁴ vaṭṭati.¹⁵ Tathā aduk-

¹ S. *adds* pana.

³ B. kathissatī.

⁵ B. S. *omit*.

⁷ S. *omits*.

⁹ B. teva.

¹¹ S. °jhānavedhanā.

¹² B. paṭisandhipa°.

¹⁴ S. paṭisandhippavattivasena.

² B. suvijāno.

⁴ S. ādiṇ yevā.

⁶ C. vedanā.

⁸ S. anīṭṭhamajjhattesu.

¹⁰ B. S. upekkā°.

¹³ B. °vedanīyaṇ kammaṇ.

¹⁵ S. vattati.

khamasukhavedanīyaṃ, dukkhavedanīyaṃ pavattivasen¹ eva vaṭṭati.² Etassa pana vasena sabbayā pavattivasen¹ eva vaṭṭati.³

[209¹⁴] *Etassa bhaguvā* ti thero tathāgatenā mahākammavibhaṅgakathanatthaṃ ālayo dassito tathāgataṃ yācivā mahākammavibhaṅgañānaṃ bhikkhusaṅghassa pākaṭaṃ karissāmī ti cintetvā anusandhikusalatāya evam āha.

[209¹⁹] *Tattha mahākammavibhaṅgaṃ* ti mahākammavibhattaṃ.⁴

[209²¹] *Katame cattāro? Idh' Ānanda ekacco puggalo . . . pe . . . nirayaṃ upapajjati* ti idaṃ na⁵ mahākammavibhaṅgañānabhājanaṃ; mahākammavibhaṅgañānabhājanatthāya pana mātikā thapanaṃ.

[210⁹] *Idh' Ānanda ekacco samano vā* ti pāṭiekkō⁶ anusandhi. Idaṃ⁷ bhagavā dibbacakkhutaṃ samanaabrāhmaṇā idaṃ⁸ ārammaṇaṃ katvā imaṃ paccayaṃ labhivā idaṃ dasanaṃ na⁹ gaṇhanti ti pakāsanatthaṃ ārabhi.

[210⁹] *Tattha ātappaṃ* ti ādīni pañca¹⁰ viriyass' eva nāmāni.

[210¹¹] *Cetosamādhin* ti dibbacakkhusamādhin.

[210¹³] *Passati* ti so satto kahaṃ¹¹ nibbutto ti olokento passati.

[210²⁶] *Ye aññathā* ti ye dasannaṃ kusalanāṃ kammāpathānaṃ pūritattā¹² nirayaṃ upapajjati ti jānanti micchātesaṃ¹³ ñāṇaṃ¹³ ti vadanti.¹⁴ Iminā nayena sabbavāsesu attho veditabbo.

[210²⁸] *Viditaṃ* ti pākaṭaṃ.

[210²⁸] *Thāmasā* ti diṭṭhithāmena.

[210²⁸] *Parāmassā*¹⁵ ti diṭṭhiparāmāsena.

[210²⁹] *Abhinivissa voharati* ti adhiṭṭhahitvā ādiyivā voharati.

¹ B. pavatta°.

² S. pavattati.

³ S. vattati.

⁴ B. S. °vibhajanaṃ.

⁵ S. omits.

⁶ B. pāṭiekkō.

⁷ B. S. add hi.

⁸ S. imaṃ.

⁹ B. S. omits.

¹⁰ B. adds pi.

¹¹ B. kuhiṃ; S. kuhiṃ pi.

¹² S. caritattā.

¹³ B. te sañjānaṃ.

¹⁴ B. S. vadati.

¹⁵ B. S. parāmāsā.

[212¹¹] *Tatr' Ānandā* ti idam pi¹ na¹ mahākammavibhaṅga-
ñānassa bhājanāṇ ṭṭha khv' assa mātikā ṭṭapanam eva.
Ettha pana etesaṇ dibbacakkhukānaṇ vacane² ettakā anuñ-
ñātā ettakā ananuññātā ti idaṇ dassitaṇ. Tattha³ *tatrā*
ti tesu catusu samanabrāhmaṇesu.

[212¹⁶] *Idam assā* ti idaṇ vacanam assa.

[212²⁶] *Aññathā* ti aññenākārena. Iti imesaṇ samaṇa-
brāhmaṇaṇ vāde dvīsu ṭṭhānesu anuññā⁴ tīsu ananuññā⁴ ti
evaṇ sabbattha anuññātā ananuññātā⁵ veditabbā.

[214⁶] Evaṇ dibbacakkhukānaṇ vacane⁶ anuññā ca ana-
nuññā ca dassetvā idāni mahākammavibhaṅgañānaṇ⁷ vibha-
jento⁸ *tatr' Ānanda yvāyaṇ puggalo* ti ādim āha.

[214⁸] *Pubbe vā 'ssa⁹ taṇ⁹ kataṇ hoti* ti yaṇ iminā dibba-
cakkhukena kammaṇ karonto¹⁰ diṭṭho, tato pubbe kataṇ.
Pubbe katena pi hi niraye nibbattati, pacchā katena pi nib-
battati. *Marāṇakāle vā¹¹* pana khandho¹² seṭṭho sivo seṭṭho
pitā mahāseṭṭho¹³ issarādīhi vā loko seṭṭho¹⁴ ti ādinā micchā-
dassanena pi nibbattat' eva.

[214¹⁴] *Diṭṭhe va dhamme* ti yaṇ tattha diṭṭhadhammave-
daniyaṇ hoti tassa diṭṭhe va dhamme yaṇ upapajjavedaniyaṇ
tassa upapajjitvā yaṇ aparāpariyāyavedaniyaṇ¹⁵ tassa apa-
rasmiṇ pariyāye *vipākaṇ paṭisaṇvedeti*. Iti ayaṇ samaṇo vā
brāhmaṇo vā ekaṇ kammarāsiṇ ekañ ca vipākarāsiṇ addasa.
Sammāsambuddho iminā aditṭhā tayo kammarāsi dve ca
vipākarāsi addasa. Iminā pana diṭṭhe ca¹⁶ aditṭhe¹⁷ ca¹⁷
cattāro kammarāsi tayo ca vipākarāsi addasa. Imāni sat-
taṭṭhānāni jānanañānaṇ tathāgatassa mahākammavibhaṅga-
ñānaṇ nāma. Dutiyavāre dibbacakkhukena kiñci na diṭ-

¹ S. pana.

³ S. tatra.

⁵ C. anuññātānuññā.

⁷ B. pañcakamma.

⁹ S. va 'ssa sataṇ.

¹¹ S. ca.

¹³ C. S. mahoseṭṭho.

¹⁵ B. °pariyavedaniyaṇ.

¹⁶ B. omits.

² B. ca vasena; S. vacanena.

⁴ B. °ñātā.

⁶ S. vacanena.

⁸ B. S. vibhajanto.

¹⁰ B. karontī ti.

¹² B. khaṇḍo.

¹⁴ S. viseṭṭho.

¹⁷ S. omits.

ṭhaṇ. Tathāgatena pana tayo kammarāsī dve¹ vipākarāsī diṭṭhā ti. Imāni² pañca ṭhānāni³ jānanañāṇaṇ tathāgatassa mahākammapavibhaṅge⁴ nāṇaṇ⁴ nāma. Sesavāradvaye pi es' eva nayo.

[215¹⁶] *Abhabban* ti bhūtivirahitaṇ⁵ akusalaṇ.

[215¹⁶] *Abhabbābhāsan* ti abhabbaṇ abhāsati abhibhavati paṭibāhatī ti attho. Bahukasmīṇ hi akusalakamme āyūhite balavakammaṇ dubbalakammassa vipākaṇ paṭibāhitvā attano vipākassa okāsaṇ karoti. Idaṇ *abhabbaṇ*⁶ *abhabbābhāsan* nāma.⁷ Akusalaṇ⁸ pana āyūhitvā āsanne kusalaṇ⁹ kataṇ hoti taṇ kusalassa⁸ vipākaṇ paṭibāhitvā attano vipākassa okāsaṇ karoti, idaṇ *abhabbaṇ*¹⁰ *bhabbābhāsan*¹¹ nāma.¹² Bahumhi¹³ kusale āyūhite pi balavakammaṇ dubbalakammassa vipākaṇ paṭibāhitvā attano vipākassa okāsaṇ karoti. Idaṇ *bhabbaṇ* c' eva *bhabbābhāsaṇ* ca. Kusalaṇ pana āyūhitvā āsanne akusalaṇ⁸ kataṇ hoti taṇ akusalassa vipākaṇ paṭibāhitvā attano vipākassa okāsaṇ karoti. Idaṇ *bhabbaṇ*¹⁴ *abhabbābhāsaṇ*.¹³ Api ca upaṭṭhānākārena p'¹⁵ ettha attho veditabbo. Idaṇ hi vuttaṇ hoti: "Abhabbato abhāsati upaṭṭhāti"¹⁶ ti abhabbābhāsaṇ.

Tattha *yodayaṇ puggala idha pāṇātipātī* ti ādinā nayena abhabbā¹⁶ puggalā vuttā. Tesu paṭhamassa kammaṇ abhabbaṇ abhabbābhāsaṇ taṇ hi akusalattā abhabbaṇ. Tassa ca niraye nibbattattā tattha nibbattikāraṇabhūtaṇ¹⁷ akusalaṇ hutvā uppaṭṭhāti. Dutiyassa kammaṇ abhabbaṇ bhabbābhāsaṇ taṇ hi akusalattā abhabbaṇ. Tassa pana sagge

* (?)

¹ B. *adds* ca.

² B. S. *add* pi.

³ B. *paccattatṭhānāni*.

⁴ B. S. °vibhaṅgañāṇaṇ.

⁵ B. S. *bhūta*°.

⁶ B. *adds* c' eva.

⁷ B. ca.

⁸ S. *kusa*°.

⁹ S. *akusalaṇ*.

¹⁰ B. *bhabbaṇ*.

¹¹ B. *abhabb*°.

¹² B. *omits*.

¹³ B. *omits* bahumhi to abhabbābhāsaṇ.

¹⁴ S. *adds* c' eva.

¹⁵ S. c'.

¹⁶ C. S. *cattāro*.

¹⁷ C. *nibbattākāraṇabhūtaṇ*.

nibbattattā aññatittthiyānaṃ sagge nibbattikāranabhūtaṃ kusalaṃ hutvā upatṭhāti. Itarasmīṃ pi kammadvaye es' eva nayo. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Mahākammavibhaṅgasuttaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ.

137.

[Saḷāyatanavibhaṅgasuttavaṇṇanā]

[215²¹] *Evam me sutaṃ* ti Saḷāyatanavibhaṅgasuttaṃ.

[216¹] *Tattha vedītabbāni* ti saha¹ vipassanena¹ maggena jānītabbāni.

[216³] *Manopavicārā* ti vitakkavicārā. Vitakkuppāda-kaṃ² hi mano³ idha mano ti adhippetāṃ⁴; manassa upavicārā ti manopavicārā.

[216⁴] *Sattapadā* ti vattavivaṭṭaṇissitānaṃ sattānaṃ padā. Ettha hi aṭṭhārasavaṭṭapadā nāma aṭṭhārasavivaṭṭapadā nāma. Tehi saha¹ vipassanena¹ maggen' eva vedītabbā.

[216⁷] *Yoggācariyānaṃ*⁵ ti hatthiyoggādi⁶ ācārasikkhāpa-kānaṃ dametabbadamakānaṃ ti attho. Sesaṃ Vibhaṅge* yeva āvibhavissati.

[216⁷] *Ayam uddeso* ti idaṃ mātikāṭṭhapanāṃ. Cakkhāyatanādīni⁷ Visuddhimagge vitthāritāni.

[216²⁰] *Cakkhaviññānaṃ* ti kusalākusalavipākato⁸ dve cak-khaviññānāṃ.† Sesapasādeviññānesu pi es' eva nayo. Imāni pana dasa⁹ ṭhapetvā sesaṃ idha manoviññānaṃ nāma.

[216²⁵] *Cakkhusamphasso* ti cakkhumhi samphasso. Cak-khaviññānaṃ sampayuttaphassass¹⁰ etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Sese-su pi es' eva nayo.

* Cf. VbhA. 397.

† Cf. DA. III. 1034.

¹ S. savipass°.

³ B. no.

⁵ B. S. yogā°.

⁷ S. cakkhvā°.

⁹ S. pañca.

² S. °pādako.

⁴ S. °peto.

⁶ B. S. °yogādi.

⁸ S. °kusalakammavipākato.

¹⁰ B. °phass'.

[216³⁰] “*Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā* ti cakkhuviññāpena rūpaṃ disvā. Es’ eva nayo sabbattha.

[216³¹] *Somanassapavīṇānaṃ* ti somanassassa ārammaṇavāsena kāraṇabhūtaṃ.

[216³¹] *Upavicarati* ti tattha vicārapavattanena¹ upavicarati. Vitakko taṃ sampayutto² cā³ ti iminā nayena “**aṭṭhārasavitakkavicārasaṅkhātā* manopavicārā veditaḥhā.

[217⁴] *Cha somanassupavicārā* ti ettha pana “somanassena saddhiṃ upavicaranti⁴ ti somanassupavicārā.”† Sesadvaye⁵ pi es’ eva nayo.

[217⁹] “*Gehasitāni* ti kāmagaṇanissitāni.”†

[217¹⁰] *Nekkhammasitāni* ti vipassanānissitāni.

[217¹⁴] *Itthānaṃ* ti pariyesitānaṃ.

[217¹⁴] *Kantānaṃ* ti kāmītānaṃ.

[217¹⁵] *Manoramānaṃ* ti mano etesu ramati ti manoramāni,⁶ tesañ manoramānaṃ.

[217¹⁵] *Lokāmisapaṭisaṃyuttānaṃ* ti tanhāpaṭisaṃyuttānaṃ.

[217¹⁷] *Atītaṃ* ti paṭiladdhaṃ tāva paccuppannaṃ ārabha somanassaṃ uppajjatu atīte kathaṃ uppajjati ti? Atīte pi yath’ āhaṃ etarahi itthārammaṇaṃ anubhavāmi, evaṃ pubbe pi anubhaviṃ⁷ ti anussarantassa balavasomanassaṃ uppajjati.

[217³⁰] *Aniccataṃ* ti aniccākāraṃ.

[217³⁰] *Vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ* ti pakativijāhanena vipariṇāmaṃ, vigacchanena⁸ virāgaṃ, nirujjhanena nirodhaṃ.

[217³³] *Paññāyā*⁹ ti vipassanāpaññāya.

[217³⁴] *Idaṃ vuccati nekkhammasitaṃ somanassaṃ* ti idaṃ rañño viya attano sirisampattiṃ oloketassa vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā¹⁰ nisinnassa saṅkhārānaṃ bhedaṃ passato saṅkhā-

* Cf. VibhA. 508.

† = VibhA. 508.

¹ B. vicārapa°.

² B. °yuttā.

³ B. hi.

⁴ B. °carati.

⁵ B. sesapadadvayesu; S. sesapadadvaye.

⁶ S. °ramā.

⁷ B. anubhūtaṃ.

⁸ B. °antena.

⁹ S. sammapaññ°.

¹⁰ S. upatṭha°.

ragatamhi tikkhe sūre vipassanāñāṇe vahante uppannasomaṇassaṇ nekkhammasitasomanassan ti vuccatī. Vuttaṇ pi c' etaṇ:—

“Suññāgāraṇ pavitṭhassa, santacittassa bhikkhuno
Amānusi rati¹ hoti sammā dhammaṇ vipassato.
Yato yato sammasati khandhānaṇ udayabbayaṇ
Labhati² pītipāmojjaṇ amataṇ taṇ vijānataṇ.”^{3*}

[218⁶] *Imānī* ti imāni chasu dvāresu iṭṭhārammane āpāthagate⁴ aniccādivasena vipassanaṇ paṭṭhapetvā nisinnassa uppannāni cha nekkhammasitāni somanassāni.

[218¹¹] *Ātītaṇ* ti paccuppannaṇ tāva patthetvā alabhantassa domanassaṇ uppajjatu atīte kathaṇ uppajjati ti? Atīte pi yathā ahaṇ etarahi iṭṭhārammanaṇ patthetvā na labhāmi, evaṇ pubbe pi patthetvā na labhin⁵ ti anussarantassa balavadomanassaṇ uppajjati.

[218²⁷] *Anuttaresu vimokkhesū*⁶ ti anuttaravimokkho⁷ nāma arahattaṇ arahatte patthanaṇ ṭhapentassā⁸ ti attho. .

[218²⁸] *Āyatanan* ti arahattāyatanan.

[218²⁹] *Pihaṇ upatthāpayato* ti patthanaṇ ṭhapentassa⁸; taṇ pan' etaṇ patthanaṇ ṭhapentassa⁸ uppajjati (patthetvā⁹ alabhantassa pana uppajjati).⁹ Iti patthanā mūlakattā-pihaṇ upatthāpayato ti vuttaṇ.

[219⁷] *Imāni cha nekkhammasitāni domanassāni* ti imāni evaṇ chasu dvāresu iṭṭhārammaṇe āpāthagate¹⁰ arahatte pihaṇ upatṭhapetvā¹¹ tad adhigamāya aniccādivasena vipassanaṇ upatṭhapetvā ussukkāpetuṇ asakkontassa imam pi pakkaṇ imam pi māsaṇ imam pi saṇvaccharaṇ arahattaṇ pāpūnitūṇ nāsakkhinti. Anusocato Gāmantapabbhāravāsī Mahāsīvatttherassa viya assudhārā pavattanavasena uppan-

* Dh. 373-374.

¹ S. rati.

² S. labhati.

³ B. S. add ti.

⁴ C. āpātha°; B. āpātaṇ gate.

⁵ B. laddhan.

⁶ S. vimokkhesu.

⁷ B. S. °vimokkho.

⁸ B. paṭhapen°.

⁹ C. in brackets; B. S. omit words in brackets.

¹⁰ B. āpāta°.

¹¹ B. paṭṭha°.

nadomanassāni cha nekkhammasitadomanassāni ti veditabbāni. Vatthu pana Sumaṅgalavilāsiniyā Dīghanikāyaṭṭhakathāya Sakkaṇṇavayūṇaṇṇāyā^{*} vitthāritay. Iccantena tato gahetabbay.

[219¹⁰] *Uppajjati*¹ *upekkhā*² ti ettha upekkhā² nāma aññāyūpekkhā.³

[219¹⁷] *Anodhajinassā* ti kilesodhuy vijimitvā¹ thitattā khīnāsavo odhijino nāma. Tasmā akhīnāsavassā ti attho.

[219¹⁷] *Avipākajinassā* ti ettha⁶ pi āyatiy⁶ vipākay jinitvā thitattā khīnāsavo⁷ vipākajino nāma. Tasmā akhīnāsavass⁷ evā ti attho.

[219¹⁷] *Anādīnavadassāvino* ti ādīnavato upaddavato apasantassa.

[219¹⁰] *Imā cha gehasitā upekkhā*² ti imā evay chasu⁸ dvāresu itṭhārammaṇe āpāthagate⁹ gulapiṇḍake nilīnamakkhikā¹⁰ viya rūpādīni anativattamānā tatttha laggā¹ laggitā hutvā uppannā upekkhā² *cha gehasitā upekkhā*² ti veditabbā.

[219²⁵] *Rūpay sā ativattati*¹¹ ti rūpay sā atikkamati¹² na¹³ tatttha niyantivasena¹⁴ tiṭṭhati.

[219³⁴] *Imā cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā*² ti imā evay chasu dvāresu itṭhādi-ārammaṇe āpāthagate⁹ itṭhe arajjantassa anitṭhe adussantassa asamapekkhane asammuyhantassa uppannā vipassanā¹⁵ nānasampayuttā *cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā* ti veditabbā.

[220¹] *Tatra idaṃ nissāya idaṃ pajahutthā* ti tesu chattiṃsattapadesu atṭhārasanissāya atṭhārasapajahutthā¹⁶ ti attho.

* DA. III. 727 ff.

¹ S. omits.

² B. S. upekkhā.

³ B. S. °upekkhā; C. aññānū°.

⁴ B. S. jinitvā.

⁵ S. etthā.

⁶ C. āyati.

⁷ S. °āsav' eva.

⁸ B. cha.

⁹ B. āpāta°.

¹⁰ B. S. nilīna°.

¹¹ B. S. nāvītatta°.

¹² B. anatik°; S. na atik°.

¹³ B. omits.

¹⁴ B. nikantivasena na; S. niyyidāvasena.

¹⁵ S. upekkhā.

¹⁶ B. °pajahutthā.

[220²] Ten' eva¹ *tatra bhikkhave yāni cha nekkhammasitāni* ti ādim āha.

[220³] *Nissāya āgammā* ti pavattanavasena nissāya c' eva āgammā ca.

[220⁶] *Evam etasaṃ samatikkamo hoti* ti evaṃ nekkhammasitānaṃ pavattanena gehasitāni atikkantāni nāma honti. Evaṃ parikkhaken² eva² sarikkhakaṃ jahāpetvā idāni balavatā dubbalaṃ³ jahāpento puna⁴ *tatra bhikkhave yāni cha nekkhammasitāni somanassāni* ti ādim āha.

[220¹⁷] Evaṃ nekkhammasitasomanassehi nekkhammasitadomanassāni nekkhammasita-upekkhāhi ca nekkhammasitasomanassāni jahāpentena balavatā dubbalapahānaṃ⁵ kathitaṃ. Ettha pana tathvā upekkhākathā⁶ veditabbā.⁷ Atthasu hi samāpattisu paṭhamādāni ca⁸ tīni jhānāni suddhasaṅkhāre ca pādake katvā vipassanaṃ araddhānaṃ catunnaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pubbhāgavipassanā somanassasahagatā vā hoti upekkhāsahagatā vā. Vuṭṭhānagāminī pana somanassasahagatā vā, catutthajjhānādāni pādakāni katvā vipassanaṃ āradhānaṃ pañcannaṃ pubbhāgavipassanā purimasadisā vā. Vuṭṭhānagāminī pana upekkhāsahagatā hoti. Idaṃ sandhāya *yā⁴ cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā, tā nissāya tā āgammā, yāni cha nekkhammasitāni somanassāni tāni pajahathā* ti vuttaṃ.

Ita kevalaṃ ca evaṃ paṭipannassa bhikkhuno ayaṃ vipassanāya vedanāvasena⁹ viseso va hoti. Ariyamagge¹⁰ pana jhānaṅgabojjhaṅgamaggaṅgānam pi viseso hoti. Ko paṇ' etaṃ visesaṃ niyameti. Keci tāva therā vipassanāpādakajjhānaṃ niyameti ti vadanti. Keci vipassanāya ārammaṇabhūtā khandhā niyameti ti vadanti. Keci puggalajjhāsayo niyameti ti vadanti. Tesam pi vāde ayam eva pubbhāge vuṭṭhānagāminī vipassanā niyameti ti veditabbā. Vinic-

¹ B. tena ca.

³ B. S. °bale.

⁵ S. dubbalappa°.

⁷ B. S. kathetabbā.

⁹ B. vedanā.

² S. parikkhakena.

⁴ B. omits.

⁶ S. uppekkhā.

⁸ S. omits.

¹⁰ B. S. add pi.

chayakathā pan' ettha Visuddhimagge Sankhārupekkhānid-
dese* vuttā va.

[220²¹] *Nānattā* ti nānā bahū anekappakārā.

[220²¹] *Nānattasitā* ti nānārammaṇanissitā.

[220²²] *Ekattā* ti ekā.

[220²²] *Ekattasitā* ti ekārammaṇanissitā.

[220²²] *Katamā* pan' āyaṇ *upekkhā* ti hetthā tāva aññanū-
pekkhā¹ vuttā, upari chaḷaṇgupekkhā² vakkhati, idha² samatha-
upekkhā vipassanupekkhā ti, dve upekkhā gahitā. Tattha
yasmā aññā³ va⁴ rūpe⁴ upekkhā⁴ aññā va⁵ saddādāsu nahi yā
rūpe upekkhā sū saddādāsu hoti. Rūpe⁶ upekkhā va⁷ rūpam
eva ārammaṇaṇ karoti. Na saddādayo, rūpe upekkhābhavañ⁸
ca. Aññā⁹ ca⁵ samatha-upekkhā¹⁰ paṭhavikasinaṇ ārammaṇaṇ
katvā uppajjati,¹¹ aññā āpokasīnādīni; tasmā nānattaṇ¹² nā-
nattasitaṇ ca¹⁰ vibhajanto *atthi bhikkhave upekkhā rūpesū*¹³ ti
ādim āha. Yasmā pana dve vā tīni vā ākāśānañcāyatanāni
vā viññāṇañcāyatanādīni vā n' atthi, tasmā ekattaṇ¹⁴ ekat-
tasitaṇ vibhajanto *atthi bhikkhave upekkhā ākāśānañcāyatana-
nissitā* ti ādim āha. Tattha ākāśānañcāyatanā upekkhā
sampayuttavasena ākāśānañcāyatananissitā, ākāśānañcāya-
tanakhandhe vipassantassa vipassanūpekkhā ārammaṇavasena
ākāśānañcāyatananissitā. Sesāsū pi es' eva nayo.

[220³²] *Taṇ pajahathā* ti ettha arūpāvacarasamāpatti-
upekkhāya rūpāvacarasamāpatti-upekkhaṇ¹⁵ pajahāpeti¹⁶ arū-
pāvacaravipassanūpekkhāya rūpāvacaravipassanūpekkhaṇ ja-
hāpeti.⁴

* Vism. 659 f.

† Cf. Vism. 160.

¹ C. aññānū°.

² S. idhā pi.

³ B. aññāṇupekkhā.

⁴ B. omits.

⁵ B. S. omits.

⁶ B. rūpesu.

⁷ B. ca.

⁸ C. evañ.

⁹ C. aññāñ.

¹⁰ C. omits.

¹¹ S. uppannūpekkhā ti.

¹² C. *addā* tāva; B. nānattabhāvaṇ.

¹³ S. rūpe.

¹⁴ S. omits.

¹⁵ S. rūpāvacarakusalasamā°.

¹⁶ B. S. jahāpeti.

[220³³] *Atammayatan* ti ettha tammayatā nāma taṇhā, tassā pariyādānato vutthānagāminīvipassanā atammayatā ti vuccati.

[220³⁴] *Taṇ pajahathā* ti idha vutthānagāminīvipassanāya arūpāvacarasamāpatti-upekhañ ca vipassanūpekhañ ca jahāpeti.¹

[221³] *Yad ariyo* ti ye satipaṭṭhāne ariyo sammāsambudho sevati. Tattha tīsu ṭhānesu sati ṭhapento² satipaṭṭhāne *sevatī* ti veditabbo.

[221⁸] *Na vussūsanti*³ ti saddahitvā sotuṇ na icchanti.

[221⁸] *No aññā* ti na jananaṭṭhāya *cittañ*⁴ *upaṭṭhapenti*.⁵

[221⁹] *Vokkammā* ti atikkamitvā.

[221⁹] *Satthu sāsanaṇ*⁶ ti Satthu ovādaṇ. Na⁷ gahetabbaṇ na⁷ pūretabbaṇ⁸ maññanti ti attho.

[221¹⁰] *Na⁹ c' eva⁹ attamano* ti na sakamano. Ettha ca gehasitadomanassavasena appatīto hoti ti na evam attho datthabbo. Apaṭipannakesu pana attamanatā¹⁰ kāraṇassa abhāven' etaṇ vuttaṇ.

[221¹¹] *Anavassuto* ti paṭigha-anavassavcna¹¹ aññāsento.

[221¹¹] *Sato sampajāno* ti satiyā ca ñānena ca samannāgato.

[221²⁴] *Upekkhako* ti chaḷaṅgūpekkhāya upekkhako.

[221³⁰] *Attamano* ti idhāpi gehasitadomanassavasena¹² ubbilāvito¹³ ti na evam attho datthabbo.¹⁴ Paṭipannakesu pana anattamanatā¹⁵ kāraṇassa abhāven'¹⁶ etaṇ vuttaṇ.

[221³¹] *Anavassuto* ti rāga-avassavena anavassuto.

[222⁶] *Sārīto* ti damito.

[227'] *Ekaṇ yeva disaṇ dhāvati* ti anivattitvā dhāvanto ekaṇ yeva disaṇ dhāvati. Nivattitvā¹⁷ pana aparāṇ dhāvituṇ sakkoti.

¹ B. S. pajahati.

² B. paṭṭha°.

³ *Text* sussūyanti.

⁴ B. *adds* na.

⁵ *Text* upaṭṭhā°.

⁶ *Text*, S. sāsana.

⁷ B. S. *omit*.

⁸ B. S. *add* na.

⁹ S. n' eva.

¹⁰ B. anatta°.

¹¹ C. °venaṇ.

¹² B. gehasitaso°.

¹³ B. uppilā°; S. ubbilāvino.

¹⁴ B. S. veditabbo.

¹⁵ B. S. attama°.

¹⁶ B. bhāv°.

¹⁷ S. nivattetvā.

[222¹²] *Aṭṭhadisā vidhāvati* ti ekapallaṇkena nisinno kāyena anivattitvā ca vimokkhavasena¹ ekappaharen' eva aṭṭhadisā vidhāvati. Puratthābhimukho vā dakkhiṇādisu aññataradisābhimukho vā nisīditvā atthasamāpattiyo samāpajjati yevā ti attho. Sesaj sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Saḷāyatana vibhaṅgasutta suttamay.

138

[Uddesavibhaṅgasuttavanjanā]

[223¹] *Evam me sutaṃ* ti Uddesavibhaṅgasuttaj.

[223⁵] Tattha *uddesavibhaṅgan* ti uddesaṃ ca vibhaṅgaṃ ca; mātikaṃ ca² vibhajanaṃ ca ti attho.

[223⁹] *Upaparikkheyyā* ti tuleyya tīreyya pariggaṇheyya paricchindeyya.

[223⁹] *Bahiddhā* ti bahiddhā³ ārammaṇesu.³

[223¹⁰] *Avikkhattaṃ avisattaṃ* ti nikantivasena ārammaṇe patiṭṭhamānaṃ⁴ vikkhattaṃ visattaṃ nāma hoti. Taṃ pati-sedhento evam āha.

[223¹⁰] *Ajjhattaṃ asaṇṭhitaṃ* ti gocarajjhatte niyantivasena⁵ asaṇṭhitaṃ.

[223¹¹] *Anupādāya na paritasseyyā* ti anupādiyitvā agga-hetvā⁶ taṃ viññānaṃ na paritasseyya. Yathā *viññānaṃ bahiddhā avikkhattaṃ avisattaṃ ajjhattaṃ asaṇṭhitaṃ anupādāya na paritasseyya* evaṃ *bhikkhu upaparikkheyyā* ti vuttaṃ hoti.

[223¹³] *Jāti jarāmarañadukkhassamudayasambhavo* ti jātijarāmarañassa⁷ c' eva avasesassa⁸ ca dukkhassa nibbatti na hoti ti attho.

[225³²] *Rūpanimittānusārī* ti rūpanimittaṃ anusaleti. Anudhāvati ti rūpanimittānusārī.

[227²³] *Evaj kho āvuso ajjhattaṃ cittaṃ*⁹ *asaṇṭhitaṃ* ti niyan-

¹ B. S. vimokkha°.

² S. omits.

³ S. bahiddhāram°.

⁴ B. tiṭṭha°; S. patiṭṭhahanaṃ.

⁵ B. nikanti°.

⁶ B. agga°.

⁷ B. °maraṇaṃ.

⁸ B. avasesū.

⁹ C. B. omitt.

tivasena¹ asaṇṭhitaṇ, nīyantivasena¹ hi atitṭhamānaṇ hāna-bhāgiyaṇ na hoti, viśesabhāgiyam eva hoti.

[227²⁴] *Anupādā² paritassanā* ti Satthārā Khandhiya-Vagge “upādāparitassanaṇ ca vo bhikkhave desessāmi, anupādāparitassanaṇ cā”^{*} ti evaṇ gahetvā paritassanā, agahetvā va³ aparitassanā⁴ kathitā. Taṇ Mahāthero upādāparitassanam eva anupādāparitassanan ti⁵ katvā dassento evam āha: *Kathaṇ c’ āvuso⁶ anupādāparitassanā hoti* ti upādātabbassa abhāvato. Yadi hi koci saṅkhāro “nicco vā dhuvo vā attā vā attaniyo vā”[†] ti gahetabbayuttako abhaviṣṣa⁷; ayaṇ paritassanā upādāparitassanā va assa. Yasmā pana evam upādātabbo saṅkhāro nāma n’ atthi, tasmā rūpaṇ attā ti ādinā nayena rūpādāyo upādinnā pi anupādinnā va honti. Evam esā⁸ diṭṭhivasena upādāparitassanā pi samānā atthato *anupādāparitassanā* yeva nāma *hoti* ti veditabbā.

[227³¹] *Aññathā hoti* ti parivattati pakatijahanena pana⁹ nassati.

[227³²] “*Rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattī* ti mama rūpaṇ vipariṇatan ti vā yaṇ ahu¹⁰ taṇ vata me¹¹ n’ atthi ti vā ādinā nayena kammaviññānaṇ rūpassa bhedānuparivattī¹² hoti.

[227³⁴] *Vipariṇāmānuparivattajā* ti vipariṇāmassa anuparivattanato vipariṇāmārammaṇacittato jātā.

[227³⁴] *Paritassanā dhammasamuppādā* ti tanhāparitassanā ca¹³ akusaladhammasamuppādā¹⁴ ca.

[227³⁴] *Cittaṇ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti* ti kusalacittaṇ pariyādiyitvā gahetvā khepetvā tiṭṭhanti.

[227³⁵] *Uttāsavā* ti bhayatāsena pi sa-uttāso taṇhātāsena pi sa-uttāso.

* = S. III. 15.

† Cf. M. I. 38; S. IV., 130 ff.

¹ B. S. nikanti^o.

² B. °pādāya.

³ S. ca.

⁴ B. adds va.

⁵ B. S. omit.

⁶ C. B. pan’ esā.

⁷ B. °vissā.

⁸ S. eva sā.

⁹ B. omits.

¹⁰ B. adds vata me.

¹¹ B. m’ etaṇ.

¹² S. °vattaṇ.

¹³ C. omits.

¹⁴ S. °samutṭhārā.

[227³⁶] *Vighātavā*¹ ti savighāto² sadukkho.

[227³⁶] *Apekkhavā*³ ti sālāyo sapīho.⁴

[228⁹] *Evay kho āvuso anupādā paritassanā hoti* ti evaṃ manikaraṇḍasaññāya tucchakarandakaṃ gahe tvā tasmīṃ na-
tthe pacchā vighātaṃ¹ āpajjantassa viya⁶ agahetvā paritas-
sanā hoti.

[228¹⁷] *Na rūpaviparināmānuparivattī* ti khīṇāsavassa kam-
maviññāṇam eva n' attlu. Tasmā rūpabhedānuparivattī
na hoti ti⁶ vattuṃ⁶ vattati.⁷*⁷ Sesay sabbattha uttānam
evā ti.

Uddesavibhangasuttaṃ aṭṭhamāṇ.

139.

[Araṇavibhangasuttavaṇṇanā]

[230¹] *Evam me sutaṃ* ti Araṇavibhaṅgasuttaṃ.

[230¹⁵] *Tattha n' ev' ussādeyya⁸ na apasādeyyā⁸* ti gela-
sivaṣeṇa kiñci puggalaṃ n' eva ukkhipeyya na avikkhipeyya.⁹

[230¹⁶] *Dhammam eva deseyyā* ti sabbhāvam eva katheyya.

[230¹⁶] *Sukhavinicchayaṃ* ti vinicchitaṃ sukhaṃ.

[230¹⁷] *Raho vādan* ti parammukhā avañṇaṃ piṣuṇāvācaṃ¹⁰
ti attho.

[230¹⁸] *Sammukhā na¹¹ khīṇaṃ¹¹* ti sammukhā pi¹² khīṇaṃ.¹³
Ākiṇṇaṃ kiliṭṭhavācaṃ na bhaṇeyya.

[230²⁰] *Nābhīniveseṇyā¹⁴* ti na adhiṭṭhahitvā ādāya voha-
reyya.

[230²⁰] *Samaññan* ti lokasamaññaṃ lokapaṇṇattiṃ.

[230²⁰] *Nātidhāveṇyā* ti nātikkameyya.

* Cf. SA. II. 262.

¹ S. vighāta°.

³ Text upekkhavā.

⁵ B. add's pacchā.

⁷ B. omits; S. vaṭṭati.

⁹ S. avikh°.

¹¹ B. S. nātikhīṇaṃ.

¹³ B. S. atikhīṇaṃ.

² S. °vighāto.

⁴ B. S. sasineho.

⁶ B. omits.

⁸ B. °sāreyya.

¹⁰ B. piṣuṇa°.

¹² B. S. omit.

¹⁴ B. °niseveyyā.

[230²⁶] *Kāmapatisandhisukhino* ti kāmapaṭisandhinā kā-mūpasanḥitena sukhena sukhitassa.

[230²⁷] *Sadukkho*² ti vipākadukkhena pi¹ kilesadukkhena² pi sadukkho.

[230²⁸] *Sa-upaghāto*³ ti vipākūpaghāta-kilesūpaghāte³ h' eva sa-upaghāto³; tathā *saparilāho*.

[230²⁸] *Micchāpaṭipadā* ti ayāthāvapaṭipadā akusalapati-padā.

[231³¹] *Itth' eke apasādeti* ti evaṇ gehasitavasena ekacce puggale apasādeti. Ussādane pi es' eva nayo.

[232⁶] *Bhavaṣaṇṇyojanan* ti bhavabandhanan, tanhā y' etaṇ nāmaṇ. Subhūtithero kira imaṇ catukkaṇ nissāya etadagge tṛito,⁴ bhagavato hi dhammaṇ desentassa puggalaṇaṇ ussādanā pasādanā⁵ paññāyanti. Tathā Sāriputtattherādīnaṇ Subhūtittherassa pana dhammadesanāya ayaṇ puggalo appaṭipannako⁶ anārādhako ti vā ayaṇ sīlavā guṇavā lajjī pesalo ācārasampanno⁷ ti vā n' atthi. Dhammadesanāya pan' assa ayaṇ micchāpaṭipadā ayaṇ sammāpaṭipadā tv' eva paññāyati. Tasmā bhagavā: “etadaggaṇ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṇ bhikkhūnaṇ araṇavihārīnaṇ yadidaṇ Subhūti”⁸ ti āha.

[234¹⁰] *Kālaññū assā* ti asampatte ca atikkante ca kāle akathetvā idāni vuccamānaṇ mahājano gāhissatī ti yutta-payuttakālaṇ⁸ ñatvā ca parammukhā avaṇṇaṇ bhāseyya. Khīṇāvāde pi es' eva nayo.

[234²³] *Upakaññatī* ti ghātiyati.⁹ *Saro pi*¹⁰ *upapaññatī* ti saddo pi bhijjati.

[234²³] *Āturīyatī* ti āturo hoti gelaññaṇ¹¹ patto¹¹ sabbādhō.¹²

[234²⁴] *Avissatṭhan* ti vissatṭhaṇ apalibuddhaṇ¹³ na hoti.

* =A. I. 24; also quoted UdA. 348.

¹ B. omits.

² B. saṅkilesa°.

³ S. °ghāt°.

⁴ S. tṛapito.

⁵ B. ussādanā apasā°.

⁶ S. apaṭi°.

⁷ B. ācara°.

⁸ S. yuttappa°.

⁹ S. ghāṭi°.

¹⁰ S. omits.

¹¹ B. S. gelaññappatto.

¹² B. ābādho; S. addas hoti.

¹³ B. apaṭi°.

[234³¹] *Tad evā* ti taṇ yeva bhājanan.

[235⁴] *Abhinivissa voharati* ti *pattan* ti saṇḍānanajana-padaṇ gantvā: pattaṇ āharattha dhovathā ti sutvā andhabālaputhujjano nayidaṇ pattaṇ. *Pāti* nam' esā evaṇ vadāhi¹ ti abhinivissa voharati. Evaṇ sabbapadehi² yojetabban.

[235⁷] *Atisāro* ti atidhāvanan.³

[235¹³] *Tathā tathā voharati aparāmasan*⁴ ti amhākaṇ janapade bhājanan pātī ti vuccati. Ime pana naṇ pattan ti vadantī ti,⁵ tato paṭṭhāya janapadavohāraṇ muñcivā⁶ pattaṇ pattant' eva aparāmasanto voharati. Sesapadesu pi es' eva nayo.

Idāni mariyādābhājanīyaṇ⁷ karonto *tatra bhikkhave* ādim āha.

[235²¹] *Tattha saraṇo* ti saraṇo sakkilesa.

[235²⁶] *Arano* ti arajo nikkilesa.

Subhūti ca pana⁸ *bhikkhave*⁸ ti⁸ ayaṇ thero dvīsu ṭhānesu etadaggaṇ āruḷho "araṇavihārīnaṇ yadidaṇ Subhūti dakkhīyānaṇ yadidaṇ Subhūti"* ti. Dhammasenāpati kira vatthuṇ sodheti, Subhūtiṭthero dakkhīnaṇ sodheti. Tathā hi Dhammasenāpati piṇḍāya caranto⁹ gehadvāre ṭhito yāva bhikkhaṇ āharanti tāva pubbabhāgena¹⁰ paricchinditvā nirodhaṇ samāpajjanti. Nirodhā vuṭṭhāya deyyadhammaṇ patigaṇhati.¹¹ Subhūtiṭthero¹² tath' eva mettājjhānaṇ¹³ samāpajjati. Mettājjhānā¹³ vuṭṭhāya deyyadhammaṇ patigaṇhati.¹⁴ Evaṇ pana kātuṇ sakkā ti? āma sakkā. N' eva¹⁵ acchariyaṇ c' etaṇ yaṇ mahābhīṇṇappattā sāvaka evaṇ kareyyuṇ.

* =A. I. 24.

¹ B. vadatī.

² S. sabbattha padehi.

³ S. abhivādanan.

⁴ S. aparāparan.

⁵ S. omits.

⁶ S. muñcivā.

⁷ B. mariyādā°; S. mariyādabbājanīyaṇ.

⁸ B. omits.

⁹ B. vicaranto.

¹⁰ B. S. °bhāge.

¹¹ C. gaṇhāti; B. patiggaṇhati; S. paṭiggaṇhati.

¹² B. adds ca.

¹³ C. mettājjhā°.

¹⁴ B. patigga°; S. paṭigga°.

¹⁵ C. na.

Araṇavibhaṅgasuttaṃ navamaṃ.

¹¹ B. vāṇijjā.

Rājā te vanditva thite: kattha vāsino tumhe ti pucchi. Tak-
 kasilāvāsino devā ti. Atha ne rājā janapadassa khemasubbhik-
 khatādini nagarāssa ca pavattiy pucchitvā: ko nāma tumhā-
 kaṃ rājā ti pucchi.¹ Pukkusāti nāma devā ti. Dhammiko
 ti. Āma deva dhammiko catuhi saṅgahavatthūhi janaṃ
 saṅgaṇhati.² Lokassa mātāpitutthāne³ thito aṅke nipanna-
 dārakaṃ viya janaṃ toseti ti. Katarasmiṃ vaye vattati ti?⁴
 Ath' assa vayaṃ ācikkhiṃsu. Vayesa⁵ pi' Bimbisārena sam-
 avayo jāto, atha te rājā āha: tātā⁶ tumhākaṃ rājā dham-
 miko ca⁷ varena ca me samāno sakkuṇeyyātha tumhākaṃ
 rājānaṃ mama mittāṃ kātun ti. Sakkoma devā ti. Rājā
 tesāṃ suṅkaṃ vissajjetvā⁸ geḥaṃ dāpetvā: gacchatha⁹ bhaṇḍaṃ
 vikkipitvā¹⁰ gamanakāle maṃ disvā gaccheyyāthā ti āha.
 Te tathā katvā gamanakāle rājānaṃ addasaṃsu. Rājā¹¹:
 gacchatha tumhākaṃ rājānaṃ¹² mama vacanena punappunaṃ
 ārogyaṃ pucchitvā rājā tumhehi saddhiṃ mittabhāvaṃ icchatī
 ti vadathā ti āha. Te: sādhu ti paṭisumitvā,¹³ gantvā bhaṇḍaṃ
 paṭisūmetvā bhuttapātarāsā rājānaṃ upasaṅkamitvā¹⁴ vandiṃ-
 su. Rājā¹⁵: kaḥaṃ bhane tumhe ettake ime divase na dissa-
 thā ti pucchi. Te¹⁶ sabbaṃ pavattiy ārocesuṃ. Rājā¹⁷: sādhu
 tātā¹⁸ tumhe nissāya mayā¹⁹ Majjhimadesa²⁰ rājā mitto laddho
 ti. Attamano ahosi. Aparabhāge Rājagahavāsino pi vāṇijā
 Takkasilaṃ agamaṃsu. Te paṇḍakāraṃ gaḥetvā āgate Puk-
 kusātirājā: kuto āgantvā²¹ ti pucchitvā,²² Rājagahato ti sutvā:
 mayhaṃ sahāyassa nagarato āgatā tumhe ti. Āma devā ti.
 Ārogyaṃ me sahāyassā ? ti. Ārogyaṃ pucchitvā: ajja²³ paṭ-
 thāya ye mayhaṃ sahāyassa nagarato jaṅghasatthēna vā
 sakatāsatthēna vā vāṇijā āgacchanti sabbesaṃ mama visayaṃ

¹ B. pucchitvā. ² B. ohāti. ³ B. °pititthāne.

⁴ B. omits. ⁵ S. vayan' eva. ⁶ B. tāta.

⁷ B. S. visa°; B. adds ca. ⁸ S. icchatha tumhe.

⁹ B. vikiṇ°. ¹⁰ S. omits.

¹¹ B. S. paṭissu°. ¹² B. adds ca. ¹³ B. rāja.

¹⁴ S. tesāṃ. ¹⁵ S. adds mādisā.

¹⁶ B. mama; S. omits. ¹⁷ B. Majjhimappadesa.

¹⁸ B. S. āgatattā. ¹⁹ S. pucchi.

²⁰ S. ajjato.

paviṭṭhakālato paṭṭhāya vasanaṭṭhānesu¹ gehāni¹ rājakot-
 ṭhāgarato nivāpaṇ²-dentu suṅkaṇ viassaṇṇentu³ kiñci upadda-
 vaṇ mā karontū ti, bheriṇ carāpesi.⁴ Bimbisāro pi attano
 nagare tath' eva bheriṇ carāpesi.⁴ Atha Bimbisāro Pukku-
 sātissa paṇṇaṇ pahīni. Paccantadesa nāma maṇimuttādāni
 ratanāni uppajjanti. Yaṇ mayhaṇ saḥāyassa rajje dassa-
 niyaṇ vā savaniyaṇ vā ratanaṇ uppajjati, tattha me mā
 maccharāyatū ti. Pukkusāti pi Majjhimadeso nāma mahā-
 janapado. Yaṇ tattha evarūpaṇ ratanaṇ uppajjati tattha
 me saḥāyo mā maccharāyatū ti paṭipannaṇ pahīni. Evaṇ
 te gacchante gacchante⁵ kāle aññamaññaṇ adisvā pi dālha-
 mittā ahesuṇ. Evaṇ tesuṇ katikaṇ⁶ katvā vasantānaṇ
 paṭhamataraṇ Pukkusātissa paṇṇākāro uppajji.⁷ Rājā kira⁸
 aṭṭhapañcavaṇṇo⁹ anagghakambale¹⁰ labhi. So: atisundarā
 ime kambalā ahaṇ saḥāyassa ne¹¹ pesissāmi ti. Lākhāgula-
 matte¹² atthasārakaraṇḍake līkhāpetvā¹³ tesu te kambale pak-
 khipitvā¹⁴ lākhāya vaṭṭāpetvā setavattthena veṭṭhetvā samugge
 pakkhipitvā¹⁴ vatthena¹⁵ veṭṭhetvā¹⁵ rājamuddikāya lañcētva¹⁶:
 mayhaṇ saḥāyassa dethā ti amacce pesesi sāsanaṇ ca adāsi:
 ayaṇ paṇṇākāro nagaramajjhe amaccādi-parivutena datṭhabbo
 ti. Te gantvā Bimbisārassa adaṇsu. So sāsanaṇ sutvā:
 amaccādayo sannipatatū ti, bheriṇ carāpetvā⁴ nagaramajjhe
 amaccādi-parivuto setacchattena dhāriyamānena pallaṅkavare
 nisinnō lañcanaṇ bhinditvā vatthaṇ apanetvā samuggaṇ vi-
 varitvā¹⁴ anto bhaṇḍikaṇ muñcitva¹⁴ lākhāgule disvā: mayhaṇ
 saḥāyo¹⁷ Pukkusāti dutamittako¹⁸ me saḥāyo ti maññaṇāmaṇo
 maññaṇe imaṇ paṇṇākāraṇ pahīni ti. Etaṇ gulaṇ gahetvā

¹ B. vasaṇagehāni; S. vasaṇaṭṭhāṇagehāni.

² S. nivāpaṇ ca.

³ B. S. visa°.

⁴ S. cārā°.

⁵ C. omits.

⁶ S. kathitaṇ.

⁷ B. S. uppajjati.

⁸ B. hi.

⁹ B. °vaṇṇe.

¹⁰ S. anagge kambale.

¹¹ B. omits; S. me.

¹² B. S. °matte.

¹³ B. S. lekhā°.

¹⁴ S. °etvā.

¹⁵ B. omits.

¹⁶ B. S. °itvā.

¹⁷ S. saḥāyo.

¹⁸ B. dutapi°; S. duticitt°.

hatthena vaṭṭetvā tulāyanto¹ va anto dussabhaṇḍikaṇ² atthi .
 ti³ aññāsi. Atha naṇ pallaṅkapāde pahari,⁴ tāvadeva lākhā
 paripati. So nakkena karaṇḍakaṇ vivarivā⁵ anto kambala-
 ratanaṇ disvā itare pi vivarāpesi, sabbe pi kambalā ahesuṇ.
 Atha ne pasārāpesi.⁶ Te vannasampannā phassasampannā
 dīghato soḷasahatthā tiriyaṇ atṭhahatthā ahesuṇ. Mahājano⁷
 disvā aṅguḷho⁸ poṭhesi⁹ celukkhepaṇ akāsi¹⁰: ambhakaṇ
 rañño aditthasabāyo Pukkusāti adisvā evarūpaṇ paṇṇākā-
 raṇ pesesi yuttaṇ evarūpaṇ mittāṇ kātun ti attamano¹¹
 ahosi.¹¹ Rājā ekam ekaṇ kambalaṇ agghāpesi, sabbe anagghā
 ahesuṇ. Tesu cattāro Sammāsambuddhassa pesetvā¹² cattāro
 attano ghare akāsi, tato cintesi: pacchā pesentena pathamaṇ
 pesitapaṇṇākārato atirekaṇ pesetuṇ vattati sahāyena ca¹³
 me anaggho paṇṇākāro pesito ti¹⁴ kin nu kho pesemī ti? Kiṇ
 pana Rājagahe tato adhikaṇ¹⁵ ratanaṇ¹⁵ n' atthi? ti. No n'
 atthi. Mahāpuñño rājā api ca kho paṇ' assa sotāpaṇṇakālato
 paṭṭhāya ṭhapetvā tīni ratanāni aññaṇ¹⁶ ratanaṇ¹⁶ somanassaṇ
 janetuṇ samatthaṇ nāma n' atthi. So ratanaṇ vicinituṇ
 āraddho. Rātanaṇ nāma saviññāṇakaṇ aviññāṇakan ti
 duvidhaṇ. Tattha aviññāṇakaṇ suvaṇṇarajatādi¹⁷ saviññā-
 ṇakaṇ indriyabandhaṇ,¹⁸ aviññāṇakaṇ saviññāṇakass' eva
 alaṅkāradivasena paribhogaṇ hoti. Iti¹⁴ imesu dvīsu ratanesu
 saviññāṇakaṇ seṭṭhaṇ. Saviññāṇakam pi duvidhaṇ: tirac-
 chānarātanaṇ¹⁹ manussarātanaṇ ti. Tattha tiracchānarata-
 naṇ²⁰ hatthi-assādi,²¹ tam pi manussānaṇ upabhogattham eva

¹ S. talaya°.

² B. °bhaṇḍakaṇ.

³ S. add's na.

⁴ B. paharivā.

⁵ S. °etvā.

⁶ B. pattharāpesi; S. harāpesi.

⁷ B. S. °janā.

⁸ B. °layo.

⁹ B. S. vidhuniṇsu.

¹⁰ B. S. akaṇsu.

¹¹ S. attamanā ahesuṇ.

¹² B. peseti; S. pesesi.

¹³ B. omits.

¹⁴ B. S. omits.

¹⁵ B. adhikarātanaṇ; S. adhikatarāṇ.

¹⁶ S. aññātaraṇ.

¹⁷ S. °rajaṭādi.

¹⁸ S. °baddhaṇ.

¹⁹ C. tiracchānagata'.

²⁰ C. tiracchānagataṇ.

²¹ B. S. °assarātanaṇ.

nibbattati. Iti imesu¹ dvīsu² manussaratanāṇ setṭhaṇ. Manussaratanam pi duvidhaṇ: itthiratanāṇ purisaratanan ti. Tattha cakkavattirañño³ uppannaṇ itthiratanam pi purisass' eva upabhogaṇ. Iti imesu⁴ dvīsu⁵ purisaratanam eva setṭhaṇ. Purisaratanam pi duvidhaṇ: agāriyaratanaṇ⁶ anagāriyaratanañ⁷ ca. Tattha agāriyaratanesu⁶ pi cakkavattirājā ajja pabbajitasāmaṇeraṇ pañcapatiṭṭhitena vandati. Iti imesu pi dvīsu⁵ anagāriyaratanam⁷ eva setṭhaṇ. Anagāriyaratanam⁷ pi duvidhaṇ: sekharatanāṇ⁸ asekkharatanāñ ca. Tattha sataśahassam pi sekkhāṇāṇ asekkhassa padesaṇ na pāpuṇāti. Iti imesu pi⁹ dvīsu⁵ asekkharatanam eva setṭhaṇ. Tam pi duvidhaṇ: Buddharatamaṇ sāvakaratanan ti. Tattha sataśahassam pi sāvakaratanāṇ¹⁰ Buddharatanassa padesaṇ na pāpuṇāti. Iti imesu pi dvīsu Buddharatanam eva setṭhaṇ. Buddharatanam pi duvidhaṇ: paccekabuddharatanāṇ sabbaññūbuddharatanan ti. Tattha sataśahassam pi paccekabuddhāṇ¹¹ sabbaññūbuddhassa padesaṇ na pāpuṇāti. Iti imesu pi dvīsu⁵ sabbaññūbuddharatanāṇ yeva setṭhaṇ. Sadevakam pi² hi loke Buddharatanasamaṇ¹² ratanaṇ¹² nāma n' atthi. Tasmā asadisam eva ratanaṇ mayhaṇ sahāyassa peses-sāmi¹³ ti, cintetvā Takkaśilāvāsino¹⁴ pucchī: Tātā tumhākaṇ janapade Buddho dhammo saṅgho ti. Imāni tiṇi ratanāni dissanti¹⁵ ti. Ghoso pi so² tāva¹⁶ mahārāja¹⁷ tattha n' atthi.

*Dassanaṇ pana kuto ti. Sundaraṇ² tātā² ti.² Rājā tuṭṭho cintesi: Sakkā bhavēyya janasaṅgahatthāya mayhaṇ sahāyassa vasanaṭṭhāṇāṇ Sammāsambuddhaṇ pesetuṇ. Buddhā

¹ B. *adds* pi.² S. *omits*.³ B. S. °vattino rañño.⁴ B. S. *add* pi.⁵ S. *adds* ratanesu.⁶ S. āgārika°.⁷ S. anāgārika°.⁸ B. S. sekka (throughout).⁹ B. *omits*.¹⁰ S. °ratanassa.¹¹ S. °buddharatanassa.¹² S. Buddharatanena samaratanāṇ.¹³ S. pesi°.¹⁴ B. Takkaśila°.¹⁵ B. nibbattanti.¹⁶ C. *brackets*; B. S. *omit*.¹⁷ B. *adds* tāva.

pana paccantimesu janapadesu na arunaṇ utthāpenti. Tasmā satthārā gantuṇ na sakkā, Sāriputta-Moggallānādayo mahā-sāvake pesetuṇ sakkā bhaveyya. Mayā pana therā paccante vasantī ti sutvā pi manusse pesetvā te attano samīpaṇ ānā-petvā¹ upatṭhātum eva yuttaṇ. Tasmā² therehi pi na³ sakkā gantuṇ, yena paṇṇākaṇa⁴ sāsane pesite satthā ca mahāsāvaka ca gatā viya honti. Ten' ākaṇa⁵ sāsanaṇ pahissāmi ti cintetvā caturatanāyāmaṇ vidatthimattaṇ puthulaṇ nātitaluṇ⁶ nātibahalaṇ suvaṇṇapaṭṭaṇ kārāpetvā tattha ajja akkharāni likhissāmi ti. Pātova sīsaṇ nahāyitvā⁷ uposathaṅgāni adhiṭṭhāya bhutta-pātarāso apaṇita-gandhamālā bharano suvaṇṇasarakena jātihiṅgulikaṇ⁸ ādāya heṭṭhato paṭṭhāya dvārāni pīdahanto⁹ pāsādaṇ āruya pubbadisābhī-mukhaṇ¹⁰ sihapañjaraṇ vivaritvā ākāsatale nisīditvā suvaṇ-ṇapaṭṭe akkharāni likhanto: "Idha tathāgato loka uppanno¹¹ arahaṇ Sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato loka-vidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṇ buddho bhagavā"¹² ti. Buddhagūṇe tāva ckaḍesena likhi. Tato evaṇ dasapāramiyo pūretvā¹³ Tusitabhavanato cavitvā mātukucchismiṇ¹⁴ paṭisandhiṇ gaṇhi evaṇ lokavivaraṇaṇ ahosi. Mātukucchiyaṇ vasamāne idaṇ nāma ahosi. Agāramajjhe vasamāne idaṇ nāma.¹⁵ Evaṇ mahābhikkhamaṇaṇ nik-khanto¹⁶ evaṇ mahāpadhānaṇ padahi,¹⁷ evaṇ dukkarakārikaṇ katvā mahābodhimaṇḍaṇ āruya aparājitapallaṅke nisinno¹⁸ sabbaññūtañāṇaṇ paṭivijjhi, sabbaññūtañāṇaṇ paṭivijjhantas-

* M. II. 38, 226; cf. Vin. III. 1.

¹ B. ānā°; āharāpetvā.

² B. S. *add* na.

⁴ C. paṇā°.

⁶ B. °tanuṇ.

⁸ C. S. °gulikaṇ.

¹⁰ B. °mukho.

¹² B. pūritvā.

¹⁴ B. *adds* ahosi.

¹⁵ S. nikkhamanto.

³ B. S. *omit*.

⁵ S. tena paṇṇākaṇa.

⁷ B. nhāy°.

⁹ S. pīda°.

¹¹ B. S. uppajjati.

¹³ B. S. °kucchimhi.

¹⁶ B. padahati.

sa evaṇ lokavivaraṇaṇ ahoṣi. Sadevake loke aññaṇ evarūpaṇ
ratanāṇ nāma n' atthi ti:

Yaṇ kiñci vittaṇ idha vā huraṇ vā saggesu vā yaṇ
ratanāṇ paṇitaṇ

Na no samaṇ atthi Tathāgatena idam pi Buddhē ratanaṇ
paṇitaṇ

Etena saccena suvatthi hotū ti

evaṇ ekadesena Buddhagune likhitvā dutiyadhammaratanaṇ
thomento: "Svākkhāto¹ Bhagavato² dhammo . . . pe . . .
paccattaṇ veditabbo viññūhi ti,"* "cattāro satipaṭṭhānā
. . . pe . . . ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo"† ti. "Satthārā desi-
tadhammo nāma evarūpo ca evarūpo cā" ti sattatiṇsabodha-
pakkhiye ekadesena likhitvā:

Yaṇ Buddhasēṭṭho parivaṇṇayī suciṇ samādhimānantari-
kaññaṃāhu

Samādhinā tena samo na vijjati idam pi dhamme ratanaṇ
paṇitaṇ

Etena saccena suvatthi hotū ti

evaṇ³ ekadesena dhammaguṇe likhitvā tato⁴ tatiyaṇ saṅgha-
ratanāṇ thomento: "Supaṭipanno⁵ Bhagavato² sāvakaśaṅgho
. . . pe . . . puññaṅkhettaṇ lokassā"‡ ti. Kulaputtā nā-
ma satthu dhammakathaṇ sutvā evaṇ nikkhamitvā⁶ pabba-
• janti. Keci setacchattaṇ pahāya pabbajanti, keci uparajjan,
keci senāpatiṭṭhānādīni pahāya pabbajanti. Pabbajitvā
ca pana imaṇ ca paṭipattiṇ pūrenti ti cullasīlaṇ⁷ majjhima-
sīlaṇ⁷ mahāsīlādīni⁷ ekadesena likhitvā chadvārasaṇvaraṇ
satisampajaññaṇ⁸ catupaccayasantosabhāvanārāmaṇ⁹ nava-

* =M. I. 37.

† =D. II. 120, etc.

‡ =D. III. 5, 227=S. I. 220, etc.

¹ C. svak°; B. svākhāto.

² S. Bhagavā.

³ S. omits.

⁴ B. omits.

⁵ B. suppa°.

⁶ B. °metvā.

⁷ B. S. cullasīlamajjhimasīlamahāsīlāni.

⁸ C. °jañña.

⁹ B. °santosaṇ, omitting bhāva°.

vidhasenāsanāṇ¹ nīvaranāpahānaṇ² parikkammajjhānābhūṇā² aṭṭhatiṇṇasakammaṭṭhānāni yāva āsavakkhayaṃ ekadesena likhi. Soḷasavidhaṇ³ ānāpānasatikammaṭṭhānaṇ⁴ vitthāren' eva likhitvā Satthusaṅgasaṅgho nāma evarūpehi⁵ ca guṇehi samannāgato:

Ye puggalā aṭṭhasatasampattā⁶ cattāri etāni yugāni honti.

Te dakkhineyyā Sugatassa sāvakā etesu dinnāni mahap-phalāni

Idam pi saṅghe ratanaṇ paṇītaṇ etena saccena suvatthi hotū ti

evaṇ¹ ekadesena saṅghaguṇe likhitvā “Bhagavato sāsaṇaṇ svākkhātaṇ niyyānikaṇ, sace mayhaṇ sahāyo sakkoti nikkhamitvā pabbajatū” ti likhitaṇ⁷ likhitvā suvaṇṇapaṭṭaṇ saṅgharitaṇ⁸ taṇ samuggaṇ suvaṇṇasamugge suvaṇṇamaye⁹ suvaṇṇamayaṇ rajatamaye rajatamayaṇ manimaye maṇimayaṇ pavālamaye pavālamayaṇ lohitaṇkamaye¹⁰ lohitaṇkamayaṇ¹⁰ masāragallamaye masāragallamayaṇ phalikaṇkamaye phalikaṇkamayaṇ dantamaye dantamayaṇ sabbaratanamaye sabbaratanamayaṇ kilaṇṇamaye kilaṇṇamayaṇ samuggaṇ sārakaraṇḍake¹¹ ṭhapesi. Puna sārakaraṇḍakaṇ suvaṇṇakaraṇḍake ti purimanayaṇ' eva haritvā sabbaratanamayaṇ karaṇḍakaṇ kilaṇṇamaye karaṇḍake ṭhapesi. Tato kilaṇṇamayaṇ karaṇḍakaṇ¹² saramayaṇpeḷāyā ti, puna vuttanayaṇ' eva haritvā sabbaratanamayaṇpeḷāyā kilaṇṇamayaṇpeḷāyā ṭhapetvā bahi vatthena veṭhetvā rājamuddikāya laṇḍhetvā¹³ amacce āṇāpesi: mama āṇāpavattitṭhāne maggaṇ alaṇkārapetha m'aggo aṭṭhū-sabhavitthato hotu catu-sabhaṭṭhānaṇ sodhitamattakam

¹ S. omits.

² B. °pahānaparikkammaṇ jhānā°.

³ C. soḷakkhattutaṇ.

⁴ B. ānāpānassa tikamma ?

⁵ S. adds evarūpehi.

⁶ B. aṭṭhasataṇ pasatṭhā; S. aṭṭhasataṇ pasatṭhā.

⁷ B. omits.

⁸ B. °petvā.

⁹ C. S. omit.

¹⁰ S. lohitaṇkamaye.

¹¹ C. °karaṇḍe.

¹² C. karaṇḍaṇ.

¹³ S. laṇḍcitvā.

eva hotu, majjhe catu-usabhaṇ rājānubhāvena paṭiyādetthā ti. Tato maṅgalahatthiṇ alaṅkārapetvā tassa upari pal-laṅkaṇ paññāpetvā setacchattaṇ ussāpetvā nagaravīthiyo sittasammatṭhā¹ samussitadhajapaṭākā kadaliṇṇaghaṭagan-dhadhūpapupphādīhi² supaṭimanditā³ kāretvā attano attano visayappadesa evarūpaṇ pūjaṇ kārentū ti. Antarabhogikā-ṇaṇ javanadūte pesetvā sayāṇ sabbālaṅkārena alaṅkaritvā⁴ sabbatālāvacarasammissabalakāyaparivuto⁵ paṇṇākāraṇ pe-semī ti. Attano visayapariyantaṇ gantvā amaccassa mukha-sāsanaṇ adāsi: Tāta mayhaṇ sahāyo Pukkusāti imaṇ paṇṇā-kāraṇ paṭicchanto orodhamajjhe apaticchitvā pāsādaṇ āruya paṭicchatū ti.⁶ Evaṇ sāsanaṇ datvā paccantadesaṇ satthā gacchatī ti. Pañcasatiṭṭhitena vanditvā nivatti. Antara-bhogiyā⁷ ten' eva niyāmena maggaṇ paṭiyādetvā paṇṇā-kāraṇ nayaṇsu. Pukkusāti pi attano rajjasīmato paṭṭhāya ten' eva niyāmena maggaṇ paṭiyādetvā nagaraṇ alaṅkārapetvā paṇṇākārassa paccuggamaṇaṇ akāsi. Paṇṇākāro Takkasilaṇ pāpuṇanto uposathadivase pāpuṇi, paṇṇākāraṇ gahetvā gata-amacco pi rañño⁸ vuttasāsanaṇ ārocesi. Rājā taṇ sutvā paṇṇākārena saddhiṇ āgatānaṇ kattabbakiccaṇ vicāretvā paṇṇākāraṇ ādāya pāsādaṇ āruya: mā idha koci pavisā⁹ ti, dvārarakkhaṇ¹⁰ kāretvā sihapañjaraṇ vivaritvā paṇṇākāraṇ uccāsane¹¹ ṭhapetvā sayāṇ nicāsane nisinno lañjanaṇ bhinditvā nivāsanaṇ apantvā kilañjapelato paṭṭhāya anupubbena viva-ranto sāramayasamuggaṇ disvā cintesi: mahāparivāro¹² n' āyaṇ¹³ aññassa ratanassa bhavissati. Addhā Majjhimadesa sotabbayuttakaṇ ratanaṇ uppannanti. Atha taṇ samuggaṇ vivaritvā rājalañjanaṇ bhinditvā sukhumakambalaṇ ubhato viyūhitvā suvaṇṇapaṭṭaṇ addasa. So taṇ pasāretvā¹⁴ manā-

¹ B. cittasamathā; S. vicittasamuṭṭhā.

² B. °dhūma°.

³ B. suppaṭi°.

⁴ S. °retvā.

⁵ C. sabbatālā; S. °samissa°.

⁶ S. adda āha.

⁷ S. adda ca.

⁸ C. raññā.

⁹ S. pavisī.

¹⁰ B. dvāraṇ ārakkhaṇ; S. dvāre rakkaṇ.

¹¹ S. uccāsayaṇe.

¹² C. °paribhāro.

¹³ B. nām' āyaṇ; S. nām' āyaṇ na.

¹⁴ B. paharitvā.

pāni vata¹ akkharāni samasīsāni samapanti² ti. Caturassāni³ ti ādito paṭṭhāya vācetuṃ ārabhi; Tassa “idha tathāgato loke uppanno”⁴ ti Buddhagune vācentassa⁴ balavasomanassaṃ uppajji. Navanavuti⁵ lomakūpasahassāni uddhaggaḷomāni ahesuṃ. Attano tṭhitabhāvaṃ vā nisinnabhāvaṃ vā na jānāti. Ath’ assa kappakoṭisatasahassāni pi etaṃ dullabhasāsanāṃ⁶ sahāyaṃ nissāya sotuṃ labhāmī⁷ ti, bhiyyo balavapīti udapādi. So upari⁸ vācetuṃ asakkonto yāva pīṭivegapassaddhiyā nisīditvā parato⁹ “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo”[†] ti, dhammaguṇe ārabhi. Tatrā pi ‘ssa tath’ eva ahosi. So puna yāva pīṭivegapassaddhiyā nisīditvā parato⁹ “supaṭṭipanno”¹⁰† ti saṅghaguṇe ārabhi. Tatrā pi ‘ssa tath’ eva ahosi. Atha sabbapariyante ānāpānasatikammaṭṭhānaṃ¹¹ vācetvā catukkapañcakaṃ jhānaṃ nibbatesi. So jhāna-sukhen’ eva vītināmesi. Añño koci daṭṭhuṃ na labhati, eko va cullūpaṭṭhāko pavisati. Evaṃ addhamāsamattaṃ vītināmesi.

Nāgarā rājaṅgaṇe sannipatitvā ukkuṭṭhiṃ akaṃsu. Paṇṇākāraṃ paṭicchitadivasato paṭṭhāya baladassanaṃ¹² vā nāṭakadassanaṃ vā n’ atthi vinicchayaḍānaṃ n’ atthi. Rājā sahāyena pahitapaṇṇākāraṃ yass’¹³ icchasi¹³ tassa dassetu.¹⁴ Rājāno nāma ekacce¹⁵ paṇṇākārā¹⁶ padesena¹⁰ pi vañcetvā rajjaṃ attano kātuṃ vāyamanti. Kin nāma ambhākaṃ rājā karotī ti. Rājā ukkuṭṭhisaddaṃ sutvā: rajjaṃ nu kho dhāremi,

* See p. 38.

† = M. I. 37, etc.

¹ B. tattha.

² B. samasantī.

³ C. caturassārāni; B. caturassāni.

⁴ S. repeats.

⁵ B. navuti.

⁶ B. dullabhadassanaṃ.

⁷ C. S. labhin.

⁸ B. hi (upari).

⁹ B. S. purato.

¹⁰ B. suppa°.

¹¹ B. ānāpānassa tikamma°.

¹² S. nagaradassanaṃ.

¹³ B. yam p’ icchati; S. yaṃ paṭicchati.

¹⁴ B. S. detu.

¹⁵ B. S. ekaccassa.

¹⁶ B. S. paṇṇākāravasena.

udāhu satthāraṇaṇ ti cintesi. Ath' assa etad ahosi: rajjaṇ
 kāritabhāvo¹ nāma n' eva gaṇako na gaṇakamahāmatto²
 gaṇetuṇ sakkoti, satthasāsanaṇ dhāressāmī³ ti. Sayane
 ṭhapitaṇ asiṇ gaheṭvā kese chinditvā sihapañjaraṇ vivaritvā
 etaṇ gaheṭvā rajjaṇ kārethā ti saddhiṇ cūlāmaṇiṇā kesaka-
 lāpaṇ parisamajjhe pātesi. Mahājano taṇ ukkhipitvā sahā-
 yasantikā⁴ laddhapaṇṇākārā nāma rājāno tumhādisā honti
 devā ti ekappahāren' eva viravi.⁵ Rañño pi dvagulamattaṇ
 kesamassu ahosi. Bodhisattassa pabbajjāsadisam eva kira
 jātaṇ. Tato cullūpaṭṭhākaṇ⁶ pesetvā antarāpaṇā dve kāsā-
 yāni⁷ vatthāni⁷ mattikāpattaṇ⁸ ca āharāpetvā "ye loke
 arahanto te uddissa mayhaṇ pabbajjā" ti satthāraṇ uddissa
 ekaṇ kāsāvaṇ nivāsetvā ekaṇ pārūpitvā⁹ pattaṇ vāmaṇsa-
 kūṭe¹⁰ katvā kattaradandaṇ gaheṭvā sobhati: Nu¹¹ kho me
 pabbajjā no vā ti mahātale katipayavāre¹² aparāparaṇ caṅka-
 mitvā sobhati: me pabbajjā ti dvāraṇ vivaritvā pāsādā otaṇ,
 otarantaṇ pana naṇ tīsu vāyesu¹³ ṭhitā nāṭakāni¹⁴ disvā pi¹⁵
 na sañjāniṇsu. Eko paccekabuddho amhākaṇ rañño dham-
 makathaṇ kathetuṇ āgato ti kira cintayiṇsu. Upaṇi pāsādaṇ
 pana āruya rañño ṭhitānisinnaṭṭhānāni¹⁶ disvā: rājā gato ti
 ñatvā samuddamajjhe osīdamānanāvāya¹⁷ jano viya ekappa-
 hāren' eva viraviṇsu. Kulaputtaṇ bhūmitalaṇ otiṇṇamattaṇ
 aṭṭhārasaseniyo sabbe nāgarā balakāyā¹⁸ ca parivāretvā ma-
 hāviraṇ viraviṇsu. Amaccā pi taṇ etad avocuṇ: deva
 Majjhima¹⁹ rājāno nāma bahumāyā sāsanaṇ pesetvā²⁰
 Buddharatanaṇ nāma loka²¹ uppannaṇ vā no vā ti ñatvā

¹ C. kārita-attabhāvo.² B. °mattena.³ B. dhāriṇṇ°.⁴ B. sahāyakasaṇ°.⁵ B. S. vivariṇsu.⁶ B. cūlū°.⁷ B. kāsāyavatthāni; S. kāsāvavatthāni.⁸ B. S. mattika°.⁹ B. °petvā.¹⁰ B. vāma-aṇsa°.¹¹ S. vā nu.¹² B. S. katipaye vāre.¹³ B. S. dvāresu.¹⁴ B. S. °kādīni.¹⁵ B. S. omīti.¹⁶ S. °ādīni.¹⁷ B. S. °mānāya nāvāya.¹⁸ C. °kāyo.¹⁹ S. Majjhimappadesa.²⁰ S. pesetvā.²¹ B. lokā.

gamissatha nivattatha devā ti. Saddahām' ahaṇ mayhaṇ saḥāyakassa tassa¹ mayā saddhiṇ yujjhaṇ² nāma n' atthi; tiṭṭhatha tumhe ti. Te anugacchanti ye va. Kulaputto kattaradaṇḍakena³ lekhaṇ katvā idaṇ rajjaṇ kassā⁴ ti aha. Tumhākaṇ devā ti, yo imaṇ lekhaṇ antaraṇ karotī rājāṇo⁵ kāretabbo ti. Mahājanakajātake* Bodhisattena katalekhaṇ Sīvalī devī antaraṇ kātuṇ avisahanti vivattamānā⁶ agamāsi. Tassā gatamagge⁷ mahājano agamāsi. Taṇ pana lekhaṇ mahājano antaraṇ kātuṇ na visahi.⁸ Lekhaṇ ussisaṇ katvā vivattamānā⁹ viraviṇsu. Kulaputto ayam⁹ me gataṭṭhāne dantakaṭṭhaṇ vā mukhodakaṇ vā dassati ti. Antamaso c' eṭakaṇ¹⁰ pi agahetvā¹¹ pakkāmi.¹¹ Evaṇ kir' assa ahosi: mama satthā ca mahābhinnikkhamanaṇ nikkhamitvā ekako va pabbajito ti¹² ekako va agamāsi. Satthu lajjāmī ti ca satthā kira me pabbajitvā yānaṇ nāruḷho ti¹³ antamaso ekatalikam¹⁴ pi upāhanaṇ nāruḷhi.¹⁵ Paṇṇacchattam¹⁶ pi na dhāresi. Mahājano rukkhapākārattālakādīni āruya: esa amhākaṇ rājā gacchatī ti olokesi. Kulaputto dūraṇ gantabbaṇ na sakkā ekena maggo¹⁷ nittharitaṇ ti. Ekaṇ satthavāhaṇ anubandhi. Sukhumālassa kulaputtassa kathinatattāya paṭhaviyā gacchantassa pādātalesu poṭṭā¹⁸ utṭahitvā bhijjanti. Dukkha vedanā uppajjanti. Satthavāhe¹⁹ khandhāvāraṇ bandhitvā nisinne kulaputto maggā okkamma²⁰ ekasmiṇ rukkhamūle nisīdati.²¹ Nisinnatṭhāne pādaparikkammaṇ vā piṭṭhiparikkam-

* Jā. VI. 30 ff.

¹ B. *omits*.

² B. dvejjhavacanan; S. dvejjhan.

³ B. S. °daṇḍena.

⁴ B. S. katarassā.

⁵ B. rāja-ānāya; S. rājānāya.

⁶ C. vaṭṭamānā.

⁷ B. S. °maggena.

⁸ B. visahati.

⁹ S. yam.

¹⁰ B. eka c' eṭakaṇ; S. p' eṭakaṇ.

¹¹ B. aggaḥetvā pakkāmi.

¹² S. *omits*.

¹³ S. *adds* ca.

¹⁴ B. ekaṭṭhalikaṇ.

¹⁵ C. nāruhi.

¹⁶ B. S. °chattakam.

¹⁷ S. maggena.

¹⁸ C. poṭṭhā.

¹⁹ B. °vāho.

²⁰ B. upakkamma.

²¹ B. nisīdi.

maṇ vā kattā nāma n' atthi. Kulaputto ānāpānacatutthaj-jhānaṇ samāpajjitvā maggadarathakilamathaparijāhaṇ vikkhambhetvā jhānaratiyā vītināmeti. Punadivase uttḥite aruṇe sarīrapaṭṭijaggaṇaṇ katvā puna satthavāhaṇ anubandhati. Pātarāsakāle kulaputtassa pattaṇ gaḥetvā khādaniyabhojaniyaṇ patte pakkhipitvā denti. Taṇ uttaṇḍulam pi hoti, kulinnam pi hoti,¹ samasakkharam pi alonātilonam² pi. Kulaputto pavisaṇaṭṭhānaṇ paccavekkhitvā amataṇ viya paribhuñjitvā eten³ eva niyāmena aṭṭhahi ūnakāni⁴ dveyojanasatāni gato. Jetavanadvārakotṭhakassa pana samīpena gacchanta pi: kahaṇ satthā vasatī ti na⁵ pucchi. Kasmā? Satthūgāravena c' eva rañño⁶ pesitasāsanavasena ca. Rañño⁶ hi "idha Tathāgato loke uppajjati"* ti satthāraṇ Rājagahe uppannaṇ viya katvā sāsanaṇ pesitaṇ. Tasmā appucchitvā⁷ va⁸ pañcaccattālisayojanamaggaṇ⁹ atikkanta. So suriyatthaṅgamanavelāya Rājagahaṇ patvā: Satthā kahaṇ vasatī ti pucchi. Kuto nu tvaṇ¹⁰ bhante āgato ti. Ito thatvā¹⁰ uttarato ti. Satthā tuyhaṇ āgatamagge ito pañcaccattālisayojanamate¹¹ Sāvatti nāma atthi. Tattha vasatī ti. Kulaputto cintesi: Idāni akālo na sakkā nivattituṇ.¹² Ajja idh' eva vasitvā sve satthu santikaṇ gamissāmi ti. Tato vikāle sampattapabbajitā kahaṇ vasantī ti pucchi. Imāya kumbhakārasālāya bhante ti. Atha so¹³ kumbhakāraṇ yācitvā tattha vāsathāya pavisitvā nisīdi.

Bhagavā pi¹⁴ taṇ¹⁴ divasaṇ paccūsakāle lokaṇ olokento¹⁵ Pukkusātiṇ disvā cintesi: ayaṇ kulaputto sahāyena pesitaṇ

* =M. I. 179, 344=II. 38, 226=III. 116.

¹ C. omits.

² B. alonam pi bhuñjitvā kulaputto.

³ B. S. etena.

⁴ S. ona°.

⁵ B. nā.

⁶ S. raññā.

⁷ B. naṇ apucchitvā.

⁸ S. imaṇ.

⁹ B. °yojanamattaṇ maggaṇ.

¹⁰ B. S. omit.

¹¹ B. °yojaniyamatte; S. °yojanamagge.

¹² B. gantuṇ.

¹³ B. S. add taṇ.

¹⁴ S. tam pi.

¹⁵ B. S. voloke°.

sāsanamattakaṇ¹ vācetvā² atirekaṇ³ yojanasatikaṇ³ mahā-
 rajjaṇ pahāya maṇ uddissa pabbajitvā atṭhali ūnāni⁴ dve-
 yojanasatāni atikkamma Rājagahaṇ pāpūnissati. Mayi agac-
 chante pana tīṇi sāmāññaphalāni appativijjhittvā ekaratti-
 vāsenā anāthakālakiriyaṇ karissati. Mayi pana gate tīṇi
 sāmāññaphalāni paṭivijjhissati. Janasaṅgahattlā yeva pana
 mayā satasahassakappādikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni pāra-
 miyo pūritā karissāmi 'ssa⁵ saṅgahanti. Pātova sarirapaṭi-
 jagganaṇ katvā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto Sāvattṭhiyaṇ piṇḍāya
 caritvā pacchābhattaṇ piṇḍapātāpaṭikkanto Gandhakuṭṭiṇ
 pavisitvā muhuttaṇ darathakilamathaṇ⁶ paṭippassambhetvā⁷
 kulaputto mayi gāravena dukkaraṇ akāsi. Atirekayojana-
 sataṇ⁸ rajjaṇ pahāya antamaso mukhadhovanadāyakam pi
 ceṭakaṇ⁹ agahetvā¹⁰ ekako va nikkhanto ti Sāriputta-Mog-
 gallānādīsu¹¹ kiñci anāmantetvā sayam eva attano¹² patta-
 cīvaraṇ gahetvā ekako va nikkhanto gacchanto ca n' eva
 ākāse uppati,¹³ na paṭhaviṇ saṅkhipi. Kulaputto mama laj-
 jamāno hatthi-assa-ratha-suvannasivikādīsu ekayāne pi ani-
 sidditvā antamaso ekatalika-upāhanam pi¹⁴ anāruya paṇṇa-
 cchattakam pi¹⁴ agahetvā¹⁰ nikkhanto mayā pi padasā vagantuṇ
 vattati ti. Pana¹⁵ cintetvā padasā va agamāsi.¹⁶ So asīti-anu-
 vyañjanāni¹⁷ byāmapabbhā dvattiṇsa¹⁸ mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni
 ti imaṇ Buddhasiriṇ paṭicchādetvā valāhakapaṭicchanno¹⁹
 punṇacando viya aññatarabhikkhuvesena gacchanto ekapa-
 cchābhatten' eva pañcaccattālīsayaṇāni atikkamma sūriyat-
 thaṅgamanavelāya kulaputte pavitṭhamatte yeva taṇ kum-
 bhakārasālaṇ pāpuṇi. Taṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ: *tena kho pana
 samayena Pukkusāti nāma kulaputto Bhagavantaṇ uddissa*

¹ S. °mattaṇ.² B. vācivā.³ B. atirekatiyo°.⁴ B. ūnakāni; S. onāni.⁵ B. S. tassa.⁶ B. attadaratha°; S. maggākila°.⁷ B. °bhitvā.⁸ B. atirekatiyo°.⁹ S. peṭa°.¹⁰ B. agga°.¹¹ B. -Mahāmogga°.¹² B. in brackets.¹³ B. uppatati; S. uppatti.¹⁴ S. omits.¹⁵ S. puna.¹⁶ B. agamāsi ti.¹⁷ B. S. anubya°.¹⁸ B. bāttiṇsa.¹⁹ S. balā.

*saddhūya*¹ *agārasmā anagāriyaṇ pabbajito*. *So tasmīṇ kumbhakāraṇīvesane paṭhamayaṇ vāsūpagato hoti* ti.

[238⁶] *Evaṇ gantvā pi pana*² *na ca Bhagavā ahaṇ*³ *Buddho*⁴ *ti pasayha kumbhakārasālaṇ pavisitvā*⁵ *dvāre ṭhitako*⁶ *va kulaputtaṇ okāsaṇ karonto*⁷: *sace te bhikkhū ti ādim āha*.

[238⁸] *Urundana*⁸ *ti vivittaṇ asambādhaṇ*⁹.

[238⁸] *Vihara*⁸ *āyasmā yathāsukhaṇ ti yena yena iriyā-pathena phāsu hoti tena tena yathāsukhaṇ āyasmā viharatū* *ti okāsaṇ akāsi*. *Atirekayojanasataṇ*¹⁰ *hi rajjaṇ pahāya pabbajito kulaputto parassa*¹¹ *chadditapatitaṇ kumbhakārasālaṇ kiṇ añña*¹² *brahmacārino*¹² *maccharāyissati*¹³? *Ekacce pana moghapurisā sāsane pabbajitvā āvāsamacchariyādīhi abhibhūtā attano vasanaṭṭhāne*¹⁴ *mayhaṇ kuti mayhaṇ pariveṇaṇ ti añña*¹⁵ *saṇ āvāsāya parakkamanti*.

[238¹¹] *Nisīdi*¹¹ *ti accantasukhumālo lokanātho devavimānasadisāṇ Gandhakutaṇ pahāya tattha tattha vippakiṇṇa-chārikāya chinna*¹² *abhājanatiṇa*¹² *palāsakukkuṭa*¹⁵ *sūkaravaccādisaṅkilitthāya saṅkāraṭṭhānasadisāya*¹⁶ *kumbhakārasālāya ti*¹⁶ *nasanṭharaṇ santharitvā*¹⁷ *paṇsukūlacīvaraṇ saṇharitvā*¹⁸ *paññāpetvā*¹⁹ *devavimānasadisāṇ dībbagandhasugandhaṇ*²⁰ *Gandhakutaṇ*²⁰ *pavitvā*²⁰ *nisidanto viya*²¹ *nisīdi*²¹.

[238¹³] *Iti Bhagavā*²² *asambhinna*²² *amahāsammata*²² *vaṇse uppanno kulaputto pi khattiyagabbhe vadḍhito*²³. *Bhagavā* *pi abhinīhārasampanno kulaputto pi abhinīhārasampanno; Bhagavā pi rajjaṇ*²⁴ *pahāya pabbajito kulaputto pi; Bhagavā*

¹ C. saddhā.

² B. puna.

³ B. arahaṇ.

⁴ B. S. sammāsambuddho.

⁵ C. apavi°.

⁶ B. ṭhito.

⁷ S. kārento.

⁸ B. ūruddhaṇ; S. uruddhaṇ.

⁹ C. asambhā°.

¹⁰ B. atirekatiyo°.

¹¹ B. pan'esa.

¹² B. sabrah°.

¹³ B. macchariyāyati.

¹⁴ S. °ṭṭhānaṇ.

¹⁵ S. °palāsa°.

¹⁶ B. savacchakasaṅkāra°.

¹⁷ B. pattharitvā.

¹⁸ B. S. omīti.

¹⁹ B. paññāpeti.

²⁰ S. dībbagandhaṇ Mahāgandhakutaṇ.

²¹ B. nisīdati.

²² B. adda pi.

²³ B. vadḍhito.

²⁴ S. adda pi.

pi suvaṇṇavanno kulaputto pi; Bhagavā pi samāpattilābhi kulaputto pi. Iti dve pi khattiyā dve pi abhinīhārasampannā dve pi rājababbajitā dve pi suvaṇṇavannā dve pi samāpattilābhino kumbhakārasālaṇ pavisitvā nisinnā ti. Tēhi kumbhakārasālā ativiya sobhati¹ dvīhi sihādīhi pavittāguhādīni āharitvā dīpetabbaṇ. Tesu pana dvīsu Bhagavā sukhumālo ahaṇ paramasukhumālo.² Ekapaccābhāttena pañcaccattālisayojanāni āgato muhuttaṇ tāva sihaseyyaṇ kappetvā maggadarathaṇ patippassambhemī ti cittaṃ pi anuppādetvā nisīdanto va phalasamāpattiṇ samāpajji. Kulaputto pi: dvānavutīyojanasataṇ āgato 'mhi muhuttaṇ tāva nipajjitvā maggadarathaṇ vinodemī ti, cittaṇ anuppādetvā nisīdamāno va ānāpānacatutthajjhānaṇ samāpajji. Idaṇ sandhāya atha kho bhagavā: *bahud eva rattin* ti ādi vuttaṇ.

Nanu³ bhagavā: kulaputtassa dhammaṇ desessāmī ti āgato, kasmā na desesī ti? Kulaputtassa maggadaratho appatippassaddho na sakkhissati, dhammadesanaṇ paṭicchitū⁴ so tāv' assa patippassambhatū ti na desesi. Apare Rājagahaṇ nāma ākiṇṇamanussaṇ avivittaṇ dasahi saddehi so saddo diyaḍḍhayāmamattena sannisīdati, taṇ āgamento na desesī ti āhu.⁵ Taṇ akāraṇaṇ Brahmaloikapamāṇaṃ pi⁶ saddaṇ bhagavā attano ānubhāvena vūpasametū sak-koti. Maggadarathavūpasamaṇ āgamento yeva pana na desesi. Tattha *bahud eva rattin* ti diyaḍḍhayāmamattaṇ.

[238¹⁵] *Etad aho* ti Bhagavā phalasamāpattito vuṭṭhāya suvaṇṇavimāṇe maṇisīhapañjaraṇ vivaranto viya pañcāpasādapatimaṇḍitāni akkhīni ummiletvā⁷ olokesi. "Ath' assa hatthakukkucapāḍakukkucāsāsakampanavirahitaṇ sunikkhāta-indakkhilaṇ viya niccalaṇ avibbhantaṇ suvaṇṇapaṭimaṇ viya nisinnaṇ⁸ kulaputtaṇ disvā: etaṇ *pāsāḍikaṇ nu*⁹ *kho* ti ādim āha.

[238¹⁶] Tattha *pāsāḍikaṇ*¹⁰ ti pasādāvahaṇ,¹¹ bhāvana-

¹ C. sobhī ti. ~

² S. sukhumālo.

³ B. *adds* ca.

⁴ S. sampatī°.

⁵ S. āhaṇsu.

⁶ B. S. *add* hi.

⁷ B. ummilitvā; S. ummiletvā.

⁸ C. nisīdāpitaṇ.

⁹ B. *omits*.

¹⁰ S. °diko.

¹¹ S. °vaho.

puṇṣakaṇ paṇ' etaṇ. Pāsādikena iriyāpathena iriyati.¹ Yathā iriyato² iriyāpatho pāsādiko hoti. Evaṇ *iriyati* ti ayam ettha attho. Catūsu hi² iriyāpathesu tayo iriyāpathā na sobhanti. Gacchantassa hi bhikkhuno hatthā calanti pādā calanti sīsaṇ calati; thitassa kāyo ṭhaddho³ hoti; nipannassa pi iriyāpatho amanāpo hoti. Pacchābhatte⁴ pana divātthānaṇ⁵ sammajjitvā cammakhaṇḍaṇ paññāpetvā sudhotahatthapādassa catusandhikaṇ pallaṅkaṇ ābhūjitvā nipannass⁶ eva iriyāpatho sobhati. Ayañ ca kulaputto pallaṅkaṇ ābhūjitvā ānāpānacatutthajjhānaṇ appetvā nisīdi. Iti 'ssa² iriyāpathen' eva pasanno.⁷ Bhagavā *pāsādikaṇ*⁸ nu⁹ kho ti parivitaṅkkesi.

[238¹⁶] *Yannūndhaṇ puccheyyan* ti kasmā pucchi?¹⁰ Kiṇ Bhagavā attānaṇ addissa pabbajitabhāvaṇ na jānāti ti,⁹ no na jānāti. Apucchite pana kathā na patiṭṭhāti. Appatiṭṭhitāya¹¹ kathāya⁹ kathā na sañjāyatī¹² ti kathāpatiṭṭhānatthaṇ¹³ pucchi.

[239¹] *Disvā c' āhaṇ*¹⁴ na⁹ jāneyyan ti tathāgataṇ buddhasiriyā virocantaṇ¹⁵: ayaṇ buddho ti, sabbe jānanti. Anacchariyam etaṇ jānanaṇ. Buddhasiriyā¹⁶ pana paṭicchādetvā aññatarapiṇḍapātikavasena caranto dujjāno hoti. Icch' āyasmā Pukkusāti na jāneyyan ti sabbhāvam eva katheti. Tathā hi naṇ ekakumbhakārasālāya nisinnam pi na jānāti.

[239²] *Etaḍ aho*¹ ti maggadarathassa vūpasantabhāvaṇ ñatvā aho.

[239³] *Evam āvuso* ti kulaputto sahāyena pesitaṇ sāsana-pattaṇ¹⁷ vācetvā rajjaṇ pahāya pabbajamāno¹⁸ Dasabalassa madhuradhammadesanaṇ sotuṇ labhissāmi ti. Pabbajito

¹ S. *adds* ti.² S. *omits*.³ B. bandho.⁴ B. °bhattaṇ.⁵ B. divathaṭṭh°.⁶ B. S. nisinnass'.⁷ S. sampanno.⁸ S. °diko.⁹ B. *omits*.¹⁰ S. pucchati.¹¹ B. apatiṭṭhassa.¹² B. paññāyatī.¹³ B. S. °ṭhāpanatthaṇ.¹⁴ B. ca pana; S. p' āhaṇ.¹⁵ C. vicarantaṇ.¹⁶ S. Buddharāṇsi.¹⁷ B. sāsana-mattaṇ.¹⁸ C. pabbajjamāno; S. pabbajanto.

pabbajitvā ettakaṃ addhānaṃ āgacchanto *dhamman te bhikkhu desessāmi* ti. Padamattassa cattāraṃ nāladdhaṃ,¹ so *dhamman te bhikkhu desessāmi* ti vuttaṃ.² Kiṃ³ sakkaccaṃ na sunissati pipāsitasoṇḍo⁴ viya hi⁵ pipāsitalattā viya c'āyaṃ, tasmā sakkaccaṃ savanaṃ paṭijānanto *evam āvuso* ti āha.⁶

[239¹⁰] *Chadhāturo ayaṃ* ti bhagavā kulaputtassa pubba-bhāgapatipadaṃ akathetvā ādito va⁷ arahattassa padatthā-nabhūtaṃ accantasūñnataṃ vipassanālakkhaṇam eva ācikkhituṃ āraddho. Yassa hi pubbabhāgapatipadā aparisuddhā hoti, tassa paṭhamam⁸ eva silasaṃvaraṃ "indriyesu gut-tadvārataṃ bhojane mattaññutaṃ jāgariyānuyogaṃ"* satte saddhamme cattāri jhānāni ti imaṃ pubbabhāgapatipadaṃ ācikkhati. Yassa pana esā parisuddhā tassa taṃ kathaṃ⁹ akathetvā arahattassa padaṭṭhānabhūtaṃ vipassanam eva ācikkhati. Kulaputtassa ca pubbabhāgapatipadā parisuddhā. Tathā hi 'nena⁹ sāsanaṃ vācetvā pāsādayaragaten' eva ānāpānacatutthajjhānaṃ nibbattitaṃ. Yad¹⁰ assa¹⁰ dvānavutiyojanasataṃ āgacchantassa yānakiccaṃ sādhesi.¹¹ Sāmaṇerasilaṃ¹² pi 'ssa paripuṇṇaṃ, tasmā pubbabhāgapatipadaṃ akathetvā arahattassa padaṭṭhānabhūtaṃ accantasūñnataṃ vipassanālakkhaṇam ev' assa ācikkhituṃ āraddho. Tattha *chadhāturo* ti cha³ dhātuyo¹³ vijjamānā, puriso avijjamāno. Bhagavā hi katthaci vijjamānena avijjamānaṃ¹⁴ dasseti, katthaci avijjamānena¹⁴ vijjamānaṃ,¹⁵ katthaci vijjamānena¹⁵ vijjamānaṃ, katthaci avijjamānena avijjamānaṃ ti sabbāsave vuttanayen' eva vitthāretabbaṃ.† Idha pana avijjamānena vijjamānaṃ¹⁵ dassento evam āha: sace hi bhaga-

* Cf. A. I. 113, III. 300.

† Cf. *Compendium of Philosophy*, VIII., § 14.

¹ S. nālattā.

³ B. *omits*.

⁵ S. *omits*.

⁷ S. ca.

⁹ B. anena.

¹¹ S. adhisādhethi.

¹³ C. dhāturo.

² B. vutt' etaṃ.

⁴ B. °soṇḍā.

⁶ B. ādim āha.

⁸ S. paṭham.

¹⁰ B. tañ ca tassa; S. yassa.

¹² B. samaṇ°.

¹⁴ B. vijja°.

¹⁵ B. avijja°.

vā *puriso* ti paṇṇattiṃ vissajjetvā dhātuyo icc' eva vatvā cittaṃ ṭhapāpeyya¹ kulaputto sandehaṃ kareyya sammohaṃ āpaṇṇeyya desanaṃ paṭicchitaṃ² na sakkuṇeyya. Tasmā tathāgato anupubbena *puriso* ti paṇṇattiṃ pahāya satto ti vā *puriso* ti vā puggalo ti vā paṇṇattimattam eva; paramatthato satto nāma n' atthi. Dhātumatte yeva cittaṃ ṭhapāpetvā tīṇi phalāni paṭivijjhāpessāmī ti Anaṅgaṇasutte* vuttabhāsanarakusalatāya³ tāya⁴ bhāsāya sippaṃ uggaṇhāpento ācariyo viya evam āha.

Tattha cha dhātuyo assā ti *chadhāturo*. Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti: yaṃ tvaṃ *puriso* ti sañjānāsi⁵ so⁶ chadhātuko⁷ dhātumattam eva⁸ c' ettha paramatthato⁹ atthi. *Puriso* ti pana paṇṇattimattaṃ.¹⁰ Sesapadesu pi es' eva nayo.

[239¹¹] *Caturādhiṭṭhāno* ti ettha adhiṭṭhānaṃ vuccati paṭiṭṭhā,¹¹ catupatiṭṭhāno¹² ti attho. Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti: *svāyaṃ bhikkhu puriso chadhāturo chaphassāyatano atṭhārasamano pavicāro*,¹³ so etto va vivaṭṭitvā¹⁴ uttamasiddhibhūtaṃ arahattaṃ gaṇhamāno, imesu catūsu ṭhānesu paṭiṭṭhāya gaṇhati¹⁵ ti caturādhiṭṭhāno.¹⁶

[239¹²] *Yatha*¹⁷ *ṭhita*¹⁷ ti yesu adhiṭṭhānesu paṭiṭṭhitaṃ.

[239¹²] *Maññussavā*¹⁸ *nappavattanti* ti maññanā¹⁹ ussavā¹⁹ mānassavā²⁰ nappavattanti.

[239¹³] “*Muni santo ti vuccati* ti khīnāsavamuni upasanto ṇibbuto ti vuccati.”†

[239¹⁴] *Paññaṃ nappamajjeyyā* ti arahattaphalapaññāya

* M. Sutta 5.

† = Below, p. 60.

¹ B. ṭhapāṭṭhāpeyya.

³ C. °kulsao tāya.

⁵ B. pajānāsi.

⁷ B. cha.

⁹ B. *adds* (*puriso*).

¹¹ S. °ṭṭhānaṃ.

¹³ S. *adds* ti.

¹⁵ B. gaṇhāti.

¹⁷ S. yatthaṭṭhitaṃ.

¹⁹ B. maññussavā.

v.

² B. sampaṭi°.

⁴ B. *omits*.

⁶ B. *adds* ca.

⁸ B. *adds* na.

¹⁰ B. °mattam evā ti.

¹² S. catu-adhiṭṭhāno.

¹⁴ S. °ṭetvā.

¹⁶ B. *adds* ti. .

¹⁸ S. maññassavā.

²⁰ B. mānassavā; S. *omits*.

paṭivijjhanatthaṇ ᾗdito va¹ samādhivipassanāpaññaṇ² nappamajjeyya.

[239¹⁴] *Saccam anurakkheyyā* ti paramatthasaccassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyaṭṭhaṇ ᾗdito va³ vacīsaccaṇ rakkheyya.

[239¹⁴] *Cāgam anubrūheyyā* ti arahattamaggena sabbakilesa-pariccāgakaranatthaṇ ᾗdito va kilesa-pariccāgaṇ brūheyya.

[239¹⁵] *Santim eva so sikkheyyā* ti arahattamaggena sabbakilesavūpasamanatthaṇ ᾗdito va kilesavūpasamanaṇ sikkheyya. Iti paññādhītṭhānādīnaṇ adhigamatthāya imāni samathavipassanāpaññāni⁴ pubbabhāgādhiṭṭhānāni vuttāni.

[239²⁴] *Phassāyatanaṇ* ti phassassa āyatanāṇ ākaroti⁵ attho.

[240¹⁰] *Paññādhītṭhāno*⁶ ti ādīnipubbe vuttānaṇ arahataphalapaññādīnaṇ vasena veditabbāni. Idāni nikkhittamātīkādivasena⁷ *yatthaṭṭhaṇ maññussavā*⁸ *nappavattanti* ti vattabbaṇ bhaveyya. Arahatte pana patte puna paññaṇ nappamajjeyyā ti ādīhi kiccaṇ n' atthi. Iti bhagavā mātikaṇ uppaṭipāṭiyā⁹ dhātukaṇ⁹ ṭhapetvā pi yathā dhammarasen¹⁰ eva Vibhaṇaṇ vibhajanto *paññaṇ nappamajjeyyā* ti ādīm āha. Tattha ko paññaṇ pamajjati ko nappamajjati, yo tāva imasmiṇ sāsane pabbajitvā vejjakammādivasena ekavīsatividhāya anesanāya jīvitaṇ kappento pabbajānurūpena cittuppādaṇ ṭhapetuṇ na sakkoti. Ayaṇ paññaṇ pamajjati nāma. Yo pana sāsane¹¹ pabbajitvā sile patitṭhāya Buddhavacanaṇ uggaṇhitvā sappāyadhutaṇaṇ samādāya cittarucikaṇ¹² kammatṭhānaṇ gahetvā vivittaṇ senāsanaṇ nissāya kasinaparikammaṇ katvā samāpattiṇ nibbattetvā¹³ ajj' eva arahattan ti vipassanaṇ vaḍḍhetvā vicarati: ayaṇ paññaṇ nappamajjati nāma. Imasmiṇ pana Sutte dhātukaṇmatṭhānavasena esa paññāya appamādo vutto. Dhātukaṇmatṭhāne pan' ettha yaṇ vattabbaṇ, taṇ heṭṭhā Hatthipadōpamasut-tādīsu* vuttam eva.

* M. Suttas 27, 28.

¹ C. *omits.*

² S. °paññā.

³ C. S. *omit.*

⁴ B. S. °paññādīni.

⁵ S. ākaroti.

⁶ C. B. °ṭṭhānaṇ.

⁷ B. S. °māṭikāvasena.

⁸ S. maññassavā.

⁹ B. S. uppaṭipātidhā°.

¹⁰ S. dhammavasen'.

¹¹ B. *omits.*

¹² B. °ruciyaṇ; S. °rucitaṇ.

¹³ B. patvā.

[242¹⁰] *Athāparaṇ viññāṇaṇ yeva avasissatī* ti ayam ettha¹ pāṭiekkho² anusandhi. Heṭṭhato hi rūpakammaṭṭhānaṇ kathitaṇ. Idāni arūpakammaṭṭhānaṇ vedanāvasena nibbattetvā³ dassetuṇ ayaṇ desanā āradhā. Yaṇ vā pan' etaṇ imassa bhikkhuno paṭhavīdhātu-ādisu āgamaniyavipasanāvasena kammakāravīññāṇaṇ taṇ viññāṇadhātuvasena bhājetvā dassento pi⁴ imaṇ desanaṇ ārabhi. Tattha *avasissatī* ti kim atthāya avasissati? Satthukathanatthāya kulaputtassa ca paṭivijjanatthāya avasissati.

[242¹⁰] *Parisuddhin* ti nirupakkilesaṇ.

[242¹⁰] *Pariyodātan* ti pabhassaraṇ.

[242¹¹] *Sukhan ti pi vijānātī* ti *sukhavedanaṇ*⁵ *vediyamāno sukhavedanaṇ vediyamī ti pajānātī*. Sesapadadvaye pi es' eva nayo. Sace pan' āyaṇ vedanā kathā heṭṭhā na kathitā bhavēyya, idha ṭhatvā kathetuṇ vaṭṭēyya.⁶ Satipaṭṭhāne pan' esā kathitā vā⁷ ti, tattha kathitanāyena eva veditabbā.

[242¹⁶] *Sukhavedanīyan* ti evam ādi paccayavasena udāyatthaṅgamanadassanattaṇ vuttaṇ. Tattha *sukhavedanīyan* ti sukhavedanāya paccayabhūtaṇ. Sesapadesū pi es' eva nayo.

[243¹¹] *Upekkhā yeva avasissatī* ti ettāvatā hi yathānāma chekena maṇikārācariyena vajiraṇ sūciyā vijjhitvā cammakhaṇḍe pātetvā pātetvā dinnamuttaṇ antevāsiko gahetvā⁹ gahetvā suttagataṇ karonto muttolambakamuttajālādāni karoti. Evam evaṇ bhagavatā¹⁰ kathetvā kathetvā dinnāṇ kammaṭṭhānaṇ ayaṇ kulaputto manasi¹¹ karonto¹¹ paṇaṇ akāsi ti. Rūpakammaṭṭhānam pi 'ssa⁹ arūpakammaṭṭhānam pi paṇaṇ jātaṇ; atha bhagavā *athāparaṇ*¹² *upekkhā*¹³ *yeva avasissatī* ti āha. Kim atthaṇ pana avasissatī ti? Satthukathanattaṇ. Kulaputtassa¹⁴ paṭivijjanatthan ti pi

¹ B. p' ettha.

² B. pāṭiekkho.

³ C. nibbēṭṭhetvā; S. nivatthetvā.

⁴ B. omits.

⁵ S. sukhaṇ.

⁶ B. S. vatteyya.

⁷ S. yevā.

⁸ C. B. S. upekkhā.

⁹ S. omits.

¹⁰ B. Bhagavā.

¹¹ B. repeats.

¹² B. paraṇ; S. aaraṇ.

¹³ B. S. upekkhā.

¹⁴ S. adds ca.

vadanti. Taṇ na gahetabbaṇ. Kulaputtēna hi¹ sahāyassa sāsanaṇ vācētvā² pāsādatalo thiten' eva ānāpānacatutthajjhānaṇ nibbattitaṇ; yad³ assa ettakaṇ maggaṇ āgacchantassa yānakkiccaṇ sādhesi.⁴ Tasmā⁵ Satthukathanatthaṇ yeva avasissati.⁶ Imasmiṇ hi thāne Satthā kulaputtassa rūpāvacarajjhāne vaṇṇaṇ kathesi⁷ ti.⁷ Idaṇ' hi vuttaṇ hoti: "bhikkhu paṇaṇ tava idaṇ rūpāvacaracatutthajjhānaṇ"* ti.

[243¹¹] *Parisuddhā* ti ādi tassā⁸ yeva⁸ upekkhāya⁹ vaṇṇa-bhaṇaṇaṇ.

[243¹³] "*Ukkaṇ bandheyyā* ti āṅārakapallaṇ sajjeyya.

[243¹⁴] *Ālmspeyyā* ti tattha āṅāre pakkhipitvā aggaṇ datvā nālikāya dhamento¹⁰ aggaṇ jāleyya.¹¹

[243¹⁵] *Ukkāmkhe pakkhipeyyā* ti āṅāre viyūhitvā āṅāramatthake vā thapeyya, tattake¹² vā pakkhipeyya."†

[243¹⁹] *Nīhataṇ*¹³ ti nīhatadosaṇ.¹³

[243¹⁹] *Nīhatakasāvaṇ*¹⁴ ti apanītakasāvaṇ.¹⁵

[234²²] *Evam eva kko* ti yathā taṇ suvaṇṇaṇ icchiticchitāya¹⁶ pīlandhanavikatiyā¹⁷ saṇvattati. Evaṇ evaṇ ayaṇ tāva catutthajjhānūpekkhā vipassanā abhiññā nirodho bhavokkanti ti. Imesu yaṇ icchasi tass'¹⁸ atthāya hoti ti vaṇṇaṇ kathesi.¹⁹ Kasmā pava bhagavā imasmiṇ rūpāvacaracatutthajjhāne nikanti-pariyādānatthaṇ²⁰ avaṇṇaṇ akathetvā vaṇṇaṇ kathesi ti? Kulaputtassa hi catutthajjhāne nikanti-pariyutthānaṇ²⁰ balavaṇ. Sace avaṇṇaṇ katheyya, mayhaṇ

* (?)

† Cf. AA. II. 364.

¹ S. omits.

² B. vācētvā.

³ B. S. taṇ pan'.

⁴ B. S. °eti.

⁵ B. omits.

⁶ B. adds ti.

⁷ B. S. katheti.

⁸ B. tass' eva.

⁹ B. S. upekkha°.

¹⁰ B. S. dhamanto.

¹¹ C. gāhāpeyya.

¹² S. tattha.

¹³ B. nihita°; S. nīhata°.

¹⁴ Text ninnitaka°; B. nihitaka°; S. ninnitaka°.

¹⁵ B. apanitika°.

¹⁶ B. icchitāya.

¹⁷ B. S. pilan°.

¹⁸ B. tad.

¹⁹ B. katheti.

²⁰ C. niyanti°.

pabbajitvā dvānavutiyojanasataṇ āgacchantassa imaṇ¹ catutthajjhānaṇ yānakiccaṇ sādhesi.² Ahaṇ ettakaṇ maggaṇ āgacchanto jhānasukhena jhānaratiyā³ āgato evarūpassa nāma panitadhammassa avaṇṇaṇ katheti. Jānaṇ nu kho katheti ajānanti kulaputto saṇsayaṇ sammohaṇ āpajjeyya. Tasmā bhagavā vaṇṇaṇ kathesi.

[243²⁶] *Tadanudhamman* ti ettha arūpāvacaraṇjjhānaṇ dhammo nāma, taṇ anugatatā rūpāvacaraṇjjhānaṇ anudhammo ti vuttaṇ. Vipākaṇjjhānaṇ vā dhammo, kusalaṇjjhānaṇ anudhammo.

[243²⁸] *Tadupādānā* ti taggahaṇā.

[243²⁸] *Ciraṇ dīghamaddhānaṇ* ti vīsatikappasahassāni vipākavasena h' etaṇ vuttaṇ. Ito uttarim pi es' eva nayo.

[244⁸] Evaṇ catūhi vārehi arūpāvacaraṇjjhānaṇssa vaṇṇaṇ kathetvā idāni tass' eva ādinaṇaṇ dassento so evaṇ pajjānātī ti ādim āha.

[244¹¹] Tattha 'saṅkhatam etaṇ ti kiñcāpi ettha vīsatikappasahassāni āyu⁴ atthi. Etaṇ pana saṅkhatāṇ paṇappitaṇ⁵ āyūhitaṇ karontena kariyati.⁶ Na⁷ niccaṇ⁷ na⁸ sassataṇ⁹ tāvakālikaṇ cavanapatanabhedanavidhaṇṇasanaḍḍhammaṇ¹⁰ "jātiyā anugataṇ jarāya anusataṇ maraṇena abbhāhataṇ" * dukkhe patiṭṭhitaṇ anānaṇ aleṇaṇ asaraṇaṇ asaraṇībhuṭaṇ ti; viññānaṇcāyatanādisu pi es' eva nayo.

• [244²⁰] Idāni arahattanikūṭeṇa desanaṇ gaṇhanto so n' eva abhisāṅkharotī ti ādim āha. Yathā hi cheko bhisakko¹¹ visavikāraṇ disvā¹² vamaṇaṇ¹² kāretvā¹³ visaṇ ṭhānato cāvetvā upari āropetvā khandhaṇ vā sīsaṇ vā gahetuṇ adatvā va⁸ visaṇ otāretvā paṭhaviyaṇ pāteyya. Evam eva bhagavā

* Cf. Vism. 232.

¹ B. S. idaṇ.

³ S. jhānasukharatiyā.

⁵ B. saṅkappitaṇ.

⁷ S. aniccaṇ adhuvaṇ.

⁹ S. asass^o.

¹¹ S. bhisako.

¹³ B. karitvā.

² B. S. °eti.

⁴ C. āyuṇ.

⁶ C. kayirati.

⁸ B. S. omī.

¹⁰ S. cavanapariḍhed^o.

¹² S. disvā va maṇaṇ.

asampattam¹ eva pakkosāpetvā: kin te tena² ahivātakarogo³ ettha uppajjati ti⁴? Asukasmiṃ ṭhāne nagaṇaṃ atthi, tattha chattaṃ ussāpetvā rajjaṃ kārehi ti. Vuttakālo viya āruppe⁵ *sankhatam etan* ti⁶ ādinavakathanena⁷ appattāsu yeva tāsu samāpattīsu patthanaṃ nivāretvā⁸ upari arahattanikūṭena⁹ desanāgahaṇaṃ. Tattha *n' eva abhisankharoti* ti na¹⁰ āyūha-ti¹⁰ na rāsiṃ karoti.

[244²⁰] *Na abhisāncetayati* ti na kappeti.

[244²⁰] *Bhavāya vā vibhavāya vā* ti vaḍḍhiyā¹¹ vā pari-hāniyā vā. Sassatucchedavasena pi yojetabbaṃ.

[244²²] “*Na kiñci loke upādiyati* ti loke rūpādīsu kiñci ekadhammam pi taṇhāya na gaṇhāti na parāmasati.”*

[244²⁵] *Nāparaṃ itthattāyā ti pajānāti* ti bhagavā attano Buddhavisaye ṭhatvā desanāya arahattanikūṭaṃ gaṇhi. Kulaputto pana attano yathōpanissayena tīṇi sāmāñña-phalāni paṭivijjhi. Yathā nāma rājā suvaṇṇabhājanena nānārasabhojanaṃ bhuñjanto attano pamāṇena piṇḍaṃ vaṭṭetvā aṅke nisinnena rājakumārena piṇḍamhi ālaye dassite taṃ piṇḍaṃ upanāmeyya. Kumāro attano mukhaṃ pamāṇen' eva kabalaṃ¹² kareyya. Sesaṃ rājā sayāṃ vā bhuñjeyya pāṭiyaṃ¹³ vā pakkhipeyya. Evaṃ Dhammarājā Tathāgato attano pamāṇena arahattanikūṭaṃ¹⁴ gaṇhanto desanaṃ desesi. Kulaputto attano yathopanissayena tīṇi sāmāññaphalāni paṭivijjhi.

Ito pubbe pan' assa khandhā¹⁵ dhātuyo āyatanāni ti evarūpaṃ accantasunñataṃ tilakkhaṇāhataṃ kathaṃ kathentassa n' eva saṅkhā na vimati nāpi evaṃ kira taṃ¹⁶ evam me⁴ ācariyena vuttaṃ ti. Iti kira na dandhāyitattaṃ na vitthāyitat-

* Cf. SA. II. 78.

¹ B. °pattakālam.

³ B. °vātarogo.

⁵ B. arūpe.

⁷ S. adds tena.

⁹ B. arahattakūṭena.

¹¹ B. vuddhiyā.

¹³ S. cāṭiyaṃ.

¹⁵ B. adds atthi.

² B. nena.

⁴ B. omits.

⁶ B. adds ca.

⁸ B. S. nivattāpetvā.

¹⁰ B. nāyū°.

¹² S. kavalāṇaṃ.

¹⁴ B. arahattena kūṭaṃ

¹⁶ B. vācaṃ.

taṇ atthi. Ekaccesu ca¹ kira thānesu Buddhā aññātakavesena vicaranti. Sammāsambuddho nu kho eso ti ahu deva saṇsayo ahu vimati. Yato anena anāgāmiphalaṇ paṭivijjaṇ atha ayam me satthā ti niṭṭhaṇ gato. Yadi evaṇ kasmā accayaṇ na deseti ti? Okāsābhāvato. Bhagavā hi yathā nikkhattāya mātikāya avicchinnavāraṇ² katvā ākāsagaṇgaṇ otārento viya desanaṇ desesi yeva.

[244²⁵] So ti so³ arahā.

[244²⁶] *Anajjhositā* ti gilitvā⁴ pariniṭṭhāpetvā gaheṭuṇ na yuttā ti pajānāti.

[244²⁶] *Anabhinanditā* ti taṇhādittṭhivasena abhinandituṇ na yuttā ti pajānāti.

[244²⁸] *Visaṇṇutto taṇ⁵ na⁶ vedeti⁷* ti sace hi 'ssa *sukhaṇ vedanaṇ* ārabba rāgānusayo *dukkhaṇ vedanaṇ* ārabba paṭighānusayo itaraṇ ārabba avijjānusayo uppajjeyya saṇyutto veditvā nāma; anuppajjanato pana *visaṇṇutto na vedeti* nissaṭṭo⁸ vippamutto.

[244³³] *Kāyapariyāntikaṇ* ti kāyakotikaṇ. Yāva⁹ kāyapavattā uppajjitvā tato paraṇ anuppajjanavedanaṇ ti attho. Dutiyapade pi es' eva nayo.

[245³] *Anabhinanditāni sītibhavissanti* ti dvādasasu āyatanesu kilesānaṇ visesaṇassa¹⁰ n' atthi. Tāya anabhinanditāni hutvā idha dvādasasu yeva āyatanesu nirujjhissanti. Kilesā hi nibbānaṇ āgama niruddhā pi yattha nibbattā¹¹ tattha nirujjhanti¹² ti vuccanti. Svāyam attho etth' esā taṇhā nirujjhamānā nirujjhati ti samudayapañhena dīpetabbo. Tasmā bhagavā nibbānaṇ āgama sītibhūtāni pi *idh'* eva *sītibhavissanti* ti āha. Nanu ca idha veditāni¹³ vuttāni na kilesā ti, veditāni¹³ pi kilesābhāven' eva sītibhavanti. Itaraṭṭhāne¹⁴ sītibhāvo¹⁵ nāma n' atthi ti suvuttam etaṇ.

¹ S. pi.

² B. acchinnadhāraṇ.

³ B. ligitvā; S. giletvā.

⁴ B. omits.

⁵ Text, C. S. omit.

⁶ Text naṇ.

⁷ C. S. veditvā.

⁸ B. niyutto.

⁹ B. yāvata.

¹⁰ C. viseva°.

¹¹ B. S. n' atthi.

¹² B. S. niruddhā.

¹³ B. S. vedayitāni.

¹⁴ B. itarathānecaṇ.

¹⁵ C. siṇṣīti°.

[245⁷] *Evam eva kho*¹ ti ettha idaṃ opammasaṅsandanaṃ. Yathā² hi² eko puriso telappadīpassa jhāyato tele khīṇe telaṃ āsiṇcati *vaṭṭiyā* khīṇāya vaṭṭiṃ³ pakkhipati. Evaṃ dīpasikhāya⁴ anupacchedo⁵ hoti. Evam eva puthujjano ekasmiṃ bhava ṭhito kusalākusalaṃ karoti. So tena sugatiyaṃ ca apāyesu ca nibbattati yeva evaṃ vedanānaṃ anupacchedo va hoti. Yathā pan' eko dīpasikhāya ukkanthito imaṃ purisaṃ āgamma dīpasikhā na upacchijjatī ti. Nilīno tassa⁶ sīsaṃ chindeyya. Evaṃ vaṭṭiyā ca telassa c' eva⁷ *anupahārā* dīpasikhā *anāhārā nibbāyati*. *Evam eva* pavatte ukkanthito yogāvacaro arahattamaggena kusalākusalaṃ⁸ samucchindati. Tassa samucchinnattā khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno *kāyassa bhedā* puna vedayitāni na uppajjantī ti.

[245¹³] *Tasmā* ti yasmā ādimhi samādhivipassanāpaññāhi arahattaphalapaññā uttaritarā tasmā.

[245¹³] *Evaṃ samannāgato* ti iminā uttamena arahattaphalapaññādhītthānena samannāgato. *Sabbadukkhakkhaye nānaṃ* nāma arahattamagge nānaṃ. Imasmiṃ pana sutte arahattaphale nānaṃ adhippetāṃ. Ten' ev'⁹ āha: *tassa sā vimutti sacce ṭhitā akuppā hoti* ti. Ettha hi *vimutti* ti arahattaphalavimutti.

[245¹⁷] *Saccan* ti paramatthasaccaṃ nibbānaṃ. Iti akuppārammaṇakaraṇena *akuppā* ti vuttā.

[245¹⁶] *Musā* ti vitathaṃ.

[245¹⁷] *Mosadhamman* ti nassanasabhāvaṃ.

[245¹⁷] *Taṃ saccan* ti taṃ avitathaṃ sabhāvo.

[245¹⁷] *Amosadhamman* ti anassanasabhāvaṃ.

[245¹⁸] *Tasmā* ti yasmā ādito samathavipassanāvasena vacīsaccato dukkhasaccasamudayasaccehi ca¹⁰ paramatthasaccaṃ *nibbānam* eva uttaritarāṃ tasmā.

[245¹⁸] *Evaṃ samannāgato* ti iminā uttamena paramatthasaccādhītthānena samannāgato.

[245²¹] *Pubbe* ti puthujjanakāle.

¹ *Text omits.*

² *B. omits.*

³ *S. vaṭṭaṇ.*

⁴ *S. °sikkhāya.*

⁵ *S. adds ca.*

⁶ *B. adds purisassa.*

⁷ *S. ca.*

⁸ *C. kusale.*

⁹ *B. evam.*

¹⁰ *S. pi.*

[245²¹] *Upadhī hontī* ti khandhūpadhi kilesūpadhi abhi-saṅkhārūpadhi pañcakāmagunūpadhī ti imā¹ upadhayo honti.

[245²²] *Samattā samāduṇṇā*² ti paripūrā gahitā paramatthā.

[245²⁴] *Tasmā* ti yasmā ādito samathavipassanāvasena kilesapariccāgato satāpattimaggādihi ca³ kilesapariccāgato⁴ arahattamaggen' eva kilesapariccāgo uttaritaro tasmā.

[245²⁴] *Evaṇ samannāgato* ti iminā uttamena cāgādhittā-nena samannāgato.

[245³⁰] *Āghāto*⁵ ti ādisu āghātakaranavasena⁵ āghāto.⁵

[245³⁰] *Byāpajjhanavasena byāpādo*.

[245³⁰] *Sampadussanavasena*⁶ *sampadoso*. Tihi⁷ padchi⁷ akusalamūlam⁸ eva vuttaṇ.

[246²] *Tasmā* ti yasmā ādito samathavipassanāvasena kilesavūpasamato sotāpattimaggādihi⁹ kilesavūpasamato ca¹⁰ arahattamaggen' eva kilesavūpasamo uttaritaro tasmā.

[246²] *Evaṇ samannāgato* ti iminā uttamena upasamādhittānena samannāgato.

[246¹²] *Maññitam, etan* ti taṇhāmaññitaṇ mānāmaññitaṇ dīṭṭhimaññitaṇ ti tividham pi vaṭṭati.¹¹

[246¹²] “*Ayaṇ*¹⁰ *aham*¹² *asmī*¹²”^{*} ti ettha pana ayaṇ¹³ ahan ti ekaṇ¹⁴ taṇhāmaññitam eva vaṭṭati.

[246¹⁷] *Rogo* ti ādisu ābādhaṭṭhena rogo.

[246¹⁸] *Antodosatṭhena gaṇḍo*.

[246¹⁸] *Anupavitthaṭṭhena sallay*.

[246¹⁹] “*Muni santo ti vuccati* ti khīṇāsavamuni santo¹⁵ nibbuto ti vuccati.”†

[246²³] *Yattha thitan* ti yasmīṇ ṭhāne ṭhitaṇ.

[246²⁷] *Saṅkhittena* ti Buddhānaṇ kira¹⁶ sabbā pi dhamma-desanā saṅkhittā va; vitthāradesanā nāma n' atthi. Samanta-

* = Vbh. 390.

† = Above, p. 51.

¹ C. B. ime.

² S. °dinnā.

³ B. omits.

⁴ B. adds ca.

⁵ S. āghāṭ°.

⁶ S. sabbadus°.

⁷ B. tividham pi.

⁸ B. dosākus°.

⁹ S. adds ca.

¹⁰ S. omits.

¹¹ C. vattati.

¹² B. ah' asmī.

¹³ S. assaṇ.

¹⁴ S. etaṇ.

¹⁵ S. adds upasanto.

¹⁶ S. hi.

paṭṭhānakathā* pī saṅkhittā yeva. Iti bhagavā desanaṃ yathānusandhiṃ pāpesi.

Ugghāṭitaññū¹ ti ādisu pana catūsu puggalesu Pukkusāti-kulaputto vipacitaññū. Iti vipacitaññūvasena² bhagavā imaṃ Dhātuvibhaṅgasuttaṃ kathesi.

[247¹⁴] *Na kho me bhante paripuṇṇaṃ pattacīvaraṃ* ti kasmā kulaputtassa iddhimaya-pattacīvaraṃ na nibbattanti? Pubbe aṭṭhannaṃ parikkhārānaṃ adinnattā. Kulaputto³ dinnadāno katābhinihāro adinnattā⁴ ti na vattabbaṃ. Iddhimaya-pattacīvaraṃ pana pacchimabbhavikānaṃ yeva nibbattati. Ayaṃ ca⁵ sapaṭisandhiko⁶ tasmā na nibbattanti. Atha bhagavā sayāṃ pariyesi tvā⁷ kasmā na upasampādesi⁸ ti? Okāsā bhāvato. Kulaputtassa āyu paripakkhīnaṃ⁹ Suddhāvāsavāsiko¹⁰ anāgāmi Mahā-Brahmā kumbhakārasālaṃ āgantvā nisinno viya ahosi. Tasmā sayāṃ na pariyesi.¹¹ Pattacīvaraṃ pariyesi tu¹² pakkāmi ti kāyavelāya pakkāmi,¹³ uttāhite aruṇe. Bhagavato kira dhammadesanā pariniṭṭhānañ¹⁴ ca aruṇu-ṭṭhānañ¹⁵ ca rasmivissajjanañ ca ekakkhaṇe ahosi. Bhagavā kira desanaṃ niṭṭhapetvā¹⁶ chabbannarasmiyo vissajji. Kusalakumbhakāranivesanaṃ ekapajjotaṃ ahosi. Chabbannarasmiyo jāla-jālā¹⁷ puñjapuñjā¹⁸ hutvā vidhāvantiyo sabba-disābhāge suvaṇṇapaṭṭapariyonaddhe viya¹⁹ nānāvanna-kusumaratanavisarasamujjale²⁰ viya ca akaṅsu. Bhagavā nagaravāsino: maṃ passantū ti adhiṭṭhāsi. Nagaravāsino bha-

* All the 7th book of the Abhidhamma-Piṭ.

¹ B. ugghā°.

² B. vipaṇci°; S. vippaci°.

³ S. adds hi.

⁴ B. na dinna°.

⁵ B. S. add puna.

⁶ B. paṭi°; S. sappati°.

⁷ S. °setvā.

⁸ S. °pādeti.

⁹ B. S. parikkhīnaṃ.

¹⁰ B. S. Suddhāvāsiko.

¹¹ S. pariyesesi.

¹² B. S. pariyesanaṃ.

¹³ B. pakkāmi.

¹⁴ B. °ṭhānā; S. °niṭṭhitañ.

¹⁵ B. °ṭhānā.

¹⁶ B. S. add va.

¹⁷ B. jāla-jalāyamānā; S. jajjalayamānā.

¹⁸ B. puñjāpuñjā.

¹⁹ B. adds ca.

²⁰ S. °ratanavarasamujjale.

gavantaṃ disvā¹ Satthā kira āgato kumbhakārasālāya kira nisinno ti, aññamaññassa āroce tvā rañño ārocesuṃ. Rājā gantvā² Satthāraṃ vanditvā: bhante kāyavelāya āgatattā ti pucchi. Hiyyo suriyatthaṅgamanavelāya mahārājā ti. Kena kammena bhagavā ti? Tumhākaṃ sahāyo Pukku-sāti rājā tumhehi pahitasāsanaṃ sutvā nikkhamitvā pabbajito³ maṃ uddissa āgacchanto Sāvatthiṃ atikkamma pañcacattā-lisayojanāni āgantvā imaṃ kumbhakārasālaṃ pavisitvā nisīdi. Ahaṃ tassa⁴ saṅghatthaṃ āgantvā dhammakathaṃ kathesiṃ. Kulaputto tīṇi phalāni paṭivijjhi mahārājā ti. Idāni kataṃ bhante ti? Upasampadaṃ yācitvā aparipunnapattacīvarat-tāya⁵ pattacīvarapariyesanattāṃ gato⁶ mahārājā⁶ ti.⁶ Rājā kulaputtassa gatadisābhāgena agamāsi. Bhagavāpi ākā-senāgantvā Jetavanagandhakuṭimhi yeva pāturahosi. Kula-putto pi pattacīvaraṃ pariyesaṃ⁷ n' eva Bimbisārarañño na Takkaṣilākānaṃ jaṅghavāṇijānaṃ santikaṃ agamāsi. Evaṃ kira 'ssa ahosi: Na kho me kukkutaṃ viya tattha tattha manāpamanāpam⁸ eva vicinitvā pattacīvaraṃ pariyesituṃ yuttaṃ. Mahantaṃ nagaraṃ vajjitvā⁹ udakatitthasusānasaṅ-kāradhāna-antaravāṭhīsu pariyesissāmī ti. Antaravāṭhiyaṃ saṅkārakūṭesu tāva pilotikaṃ pariyesituṃ āraddho.

[247²¹] *Jivitaṃ voropesi* ti etasmiṃ saṅkārakūṭe¹⁰ pilotikaṃ olokaṃ vibbhantā taruṇavacchā gāvī¹¹ upadhāvitvā siṅge-na vijjhitvā ghātesi.¹² Chātajjhatto¹³ kulaputto ākāse yeva āyukkhayaṃ patvā patito saṅkārattāhāne adhomukhaṭṭhapi-tā¹⁴ suvaṇṇapaṭimā viya ahosi. Kālakato ca pana Aviha-brahmaloke¹⁵ nibbatti. Nibbattamatto va arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Avihabrahmaloke¹⁵ kira nibbattamattā va sattajjanā arahat-taṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ:—

¹ B. *adds* ca; S. *adds* va.

² B. āgant°.

³ B. S. °jitvā.

⁴ S. tava sahāyassa.

⁵ B. S. °cīvaratāya.

⁶ S. gato ti āha.

⁷ B. S. pariyesamāno.

⁸ B. manāpāmanā°.

⁹ S. *omits*.

¹⁰ S. saṅkārakakūṭe.

¹¹ S. *adds* taṃ.

¹² C. ghātesi.

¹³ B. S. chātakajjhatto.

¹⁴ S. °pito.

¹⁵ B. S. Avihā°.

“Avihaṇ upapannāse vimuttā satta bhikkhavo
 Rāgadosaparikkhīṇā tiṇṇā loke visattikaṇ.
 Ke¹ ca te¹ ataruṇ saṅgaṇ² maccudheyyaṇ suduttaraṇ
 Te¹ hitvā mānusaṇ yogaṇ dibbaṇ³ yogaṇ³ upaccagaṇ.⁴
 Upako Palagaṇdo ca⁵ Pukkusaṭi ca⁶ te tayo
 Bhaddiyo Kuṇḍadevo⁷ ca Bāhudatti⁸ ca Piṅgiyo⁹
 Te hitvā mānusaṇ dehaṇ¹⁰ dibbaṇ³ yogaṇ³ upaccagaṇ⁴” ti.*

Bimbisāro pi⁵ mayhaṇ sahāyo mayā pesitasāsanamattaṇ
 vācetaṇ hatthagataṇ rajjaṇ pahāya ettakaṇ addhānaṇ āgato
 dukkaraṇ kataṇ kulaputtana pabbajitasakkārena taṇ sakkaris-
 sāmī ti. Pariyes’ atha me sahāyakan ti. Tattha tattha pe-
 sesi.¹¹ Manasā¹¹ saṅkārādhāne patitaṇ disvā āgamma rañño
 ārocesuṇ. Rājā gantvā kulaputtaṇ disvā: na vata bho la-
 bhimhā sahāyassa¹² sakkāraṇ kātuṇ anātho me jāto sahāyako ti.
 Paridevitaṇ kulaputtaṇ mañcakena gaṇhāpetvā yuttōkāse
 ṭhapetvā anupasampannassa sakkāraṇ kātuṇ jānanābhāvena
 nahāpakakappakādayo¹³ pakkosāpetvā kulaputtaṇ sīsaṇ na-
 hāpetvā¹⁴ suddhavatthāni¹⁵ nivāsāpetvā rājavesena alaṅkā-
 rāpetvā sovaṇṇasivikaṇ āropetvā sabbatālāvacaragandhamā-
 lādihi¹⁶ pūjaṇ kārento nagarā niharitvā bahūhi gandhakaṭṭhe-
 hi mahācītaṇ kāretvā kulaputtassa sarīrakiccaṇ katvā
 dhātuyo ādāya cetiyaṇ patitṭhapesi. Sesaṇ sabbattha ut-
 tānam evā ti.

Dhātuvibhaṅgasuttaṇ dasamaṇ.

* =S. I. 35, 60; cf. Therīgāthā, p. 205.

¹ C. ke.

² B. gaṅgaṇ; S. paṅkaṇ.

³ B. S. dibbayogaṇ.

⁴ B. S. upajjhagaṇ; S. adds ti.

⁵ B. omits.

⁶ C. omits.

⁷ B. Kan°; S. Khaṇ°.

⁸ B. Bāhuttaṅgi.

⁹ B. Siṅgiyo.

¹⁰ B. S. yogaṇ.

¹¹ B. S. pesitā taṇ addasaṇsu.

¹² B. sahāyakassa.

¹³ B. nhāpakappa°.

¹⁴ B. nhā°.

¹⁵ S. °vatthādīni.

¹⁶ C. sabbatālā.

141.

[Saccavibhaṅgasuttavaṇṇanā]

[248¹] *Evam me sutaṃ* ti Saccavibhaṅgasuttaṃ.[248⁹] Tattha *ācikkhaṇā*¹ ti “idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ nāma . . . pe² . . . ayaṃ dukkhanīrodhagāminīpaṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ ”* *nāmā* ti. Sesapadesu pi es’ eva nayo. Api c’ ettha *paññāpanā* nāma dukkhasaccādīnaṃ dassanā³ ṭhapanā; āsanaṃ ṭhapento hi āsanaṃ paññāpeti ti vuccati.[248¹⁰] *Paṭṭhapanā* ti ṭhapanā.⁴[248¹⁰] *Vivaraṇā* ti vivatakaranaṃ.⁵[248¹⁰] *Vibhajaṇā* ti vibhāgakariyā.[248¹⁰] *Uttānīkamman*⁶ ti pākatabhāvakaraṇaṃ.[248²³] *Anuggāhaka* ti āmisasaṅgahena dhammasaṅgahenā ti dvīhi pi saṅgahehi anuggāhaka.[248²³] *Janettā*⁷ ti janitā⁸ mātā.⁸[248²⁴] *Āpādetā* ti posetā.[248²⁴] Positamātā viya *Moggallāno* ti dipeti Janikamātā hi nava vā dasa vā māse loṇambilādini pariharamānā kucchīyā dāraṇaṃ dhāretvā kucchito nikkantaṃ positakamātaraṃ dhātīṃ paṭicchāpeti. Sā khīranavanītādīhi dāraṇaṃ pāyetvā⁹ vadḍheti. So vuddhim āgama yathā sukhaṃ vicarati. Evam evaṃ Sāriputto attano vā parassa¹⁰ vā santike pabbajite dvīhi saṅgahehi saṅgaṇhanto gilāne paṭijagganto kammaṭṭhāne yojetvā sotāpannabhāvaṃ ṇatvā apāyabhayehi vuṭṭhitakālato paṭṭhāya idāni paccattapurisakārena upari magge nibbattessantī¹¹ ti tesu anapekkho¹² hutvā aññe nave nave ovadati. Mahā-Moggallāno pi attano vā paresaṃ vā santike pabbajite tath’ eva saṅgaṇhitvā kammaṭṭhāne yojetvā heṭṭhā

* =Vin. I. 10.

¹ B. °haṇā.³ B. S. omī.⁵ S. vivatṭa°.⁷ B. S. janetā.⁹ S. posetvā.¹¹ B. nibbattis°.² B. omits.⁴ B. S. paññāpanā.⁶ B. uttānik°.⁸ S. janitamātā.¹⁰ S. paresaṃ.¹² B. °khā.

tīṇi phalāni pattesu pi anapekkhataṇ nāpajjati.¹ Kasmā? Evaṇ kir' assa hoti. Vuttaṇ bhagavatā: "Seyyathāpi bhikkhave appamattako pi gūtho duggandho hoti . . . appamat-takam pi muttaṇ . . . kheḷo . . . pubbo . . . lohitaṇ dug-gandhaṇ hoti, evam eva kho ahaṇ bhikkhave appamattakam pi bhavaṇ na vaṇṇemi antamaso accharāsaṅghātamattam pi"* ti. Kasmā yāva arahattaṇ na pāpuṇanti? Tāva tesu ana-pekkhataṇ anāpajjitvā arahattaṇ pattesu yeva āpajjati.² Ten' āha bhagavā: *Seyyathāpi bhikkhave janetī*,³ *evaṇ Sāri-putto*; *Seyyathāpi jātassa āpādetā, evaṇ Moggallāno. Sāriputto bhikkhave sotāpattiphale vineti, Moggallāno uttamathe ti.*

[248²⁶] *Pahotī ti sakkoti.*

[251¹³] *Dukkhe nāṇan ti savanasammasanapaṭivedhañāṇaṇ. Tathā dukkhasamudaye, dukkhanirodhe savanaṭivedhañā-ṇaṇ*⁴ *vattati.*⁴ *Tathā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya.*

[251¹⁶] *Nekkhammasaṅkappādisu kāmāpaccaṇikaṭṭhena kāmato nissatābhāvena vā kāmaṇ sammasantassa uppanno ti vā kāmāpadaghātaṇ*⁵ *kāmaṇvūpasamaṇ karonto uppanno ti vā (kāmaṇvivittante uppanno ti vā)*⁶ *nekkhammasaṅkappo.* Sesapadesu⁷ pi es' eva nayo. Sabbe pi c' ete pubbabhāge nānācittesu maggakkhane ekacitte labbhanti. Tatra hi mic-chāsankappacetanāya samugghātako⁸ eko va saṅkappo tīṇi⁹ nāmāni⁹ labbhati. *Sammāvācādayo* pi pubbabhāge nānā-cittesu vuttanayen' eva maggakkhane ekacitte labbhanti. Ayam ettha saṅkhepo. Vitthārena¹⁰ pana saccakathā Visud-dhimagge† ca Sammādiṭṭhisutte† ca vuttā¹¹ yevā ti.

Saccavibhaṅgasuttaṇ ekādasamaṇ.

* = A. I. 34.

† Vism. 494-510.

‡ M. Sutta 9.

¹ B. na āpa°; S. anāpa°.

² B. āpajjati ti.

³ B. S. janetā.

⁴ B. °ñāṇan ti vattati.

⁵ S. kāmassa ghātaṇ.

⁶ C. brackets.

⁷ B. S. sesapadadvaye.

⁸ S. °ghātako.

⁹ B. S. labbhati na nānā—the three are nekkhammasaṅkappa, abyāpādasasaṅkappa, avihiṇsāsaṅkappa; cf. VbhA. 117 ff.

¹⁰ S. vitthāro.

¹¹ S. vutto.

[Dakkhiṇāvibhaṅgasuttavaṇṇanā]

[253¹] *Evam me sūtan* ti Dakkhiṇāvibhaṅgasuttaṇ.

[253³] Tattha *Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī* ti Gotamī ti gottaṇ. Nāmakaraṇadivase pan' assā laddhasakkārā brāhmaṇā lakhaṇasampattiṇ disvā: sace ayaṇ dhītaṇ labhissati cakkavattirañño aggamahesī bhavissati, sace puttaṇ labhissati cakkavattirājā bhavissati ti, ubhay' athā pi mahatī yev' assā¹ pajā bhavissati ti vyākariṇsu. Ath'² assā Mahāpajāpatī³ ti nāman akaṇsu.⁴ Idha pana gottena saddhiṇ saṇsandetvā⁵ Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī ti vuttaṇ.

[253³] *Navan* ti ahaṇ.

[253⁸] *Sāmaṇ vāyitaṇ* ti na⁶ sahatthen' eva vāyitaṇ. Eka-divasaṇ pana dhātigaṇaparivutā sippikāṇaṇ vāyanatthānaṇ āgantvā vemakotiṇ gaheṭvā vāyanaṇākāraṇ akāsi, taṇ sandhāy' etaṇ vuttaṇ. Kadā pana Gotamiyā bhagavato *dussayugaṇ* dātuṇ cittaṇ uppaṇman ti? Abhisambodhiṇ patvā pathamaganāmanena Kapilapuraṇ āgatakāle, tadā hi pindāya pavitthaṇ satthāraṇ gaheṭvā Suddhodana mahārājā sakaṇ nivesanaṇ pavesesi. Atha bhagavato rūpasobhaggaṇ⁷ disvā Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī⁸ cintesi: Sobhati vata me puttassa attabhāvo ti. Ath' assā balavasomanassaṇ uppajji, tato cintesi: Mama puttassa ekūnatiṇsavassāni agāramajjhe vasantassa antamaso pūgaphalamattam⁸ pi mayā dinnakam eva nāhosi.⁹ Idāni 'ssa¹⁰ cīvarasāṭakaṇ dassāmī ti. Imasmiṇ kho pana rājagehe bahūni mahagghavatthāni¹¹ atthi. Tāni man na toseti sahatthā¹² katam eva maṇ toseti sahatthā katvā dassāmī ti cittaṇ uppādesi. Ath' antarāpaṇā kappāsaṇ āharāpetvā

¹ B. mahatī yeva.

² S. iti.

³ S. Pajāpatī.

⁴ S. kariṇsu.

⁵ B. S. °ditvā.

⁶ S. omits.

⁷ C. °sobhaṇ.

⁸ B. ca phala°; S. mocaphala°.

⁹ C. ahosi.

¹⁰ B. S. pi 'ssa.

¹¹ B. mahagghāni vatth°.

¹² S. sahasā.

sahatthen' eva piṇsetvā¹ pothetvā² sukhumasuttaṇ kantitvā anto vatthusmiṇ yeva sālaṇ kāretvā³ sippike pakkosāpetvā sippikānaṇ attano paribhogakhādaniyabhojanīyam eva datvā vāyāpesi. Kālānukālāṇ ca dhātigaṇaparivutā gantvā vemakoṭiṇ aggahesi. Niṭṭhitakāle sippikānaṇ mahāsakkāraṇ katvā dussayugaṇ gandhasamugge pakkhipitvā⁴ vāsaṇ gāhāpetvā: mayhaṇ puttassa cīvarasāṭakaṇ gahetvā gamissāmī ti rañño ārocesi. Rājā maggaṇ paṭiyādāpesi. Vīthiyo sammajjetvā punnaghaṭe ṭhapetvā dhajapaṭākā ussāpetvā rājagharadvārato⁵ paṭṭhāya yāva Nigrodhārāmā maggaṇ paṭiyādāpetvā pupphābhikkīṇṇaṇ akaṇsu. Mahāpajāpatī⁶ sabbālāṇkāraṇ alaṇkaritvā dhātigaṇaparivutā samuggaṇ sise ṭhapetvā bhagavato santikaṇ gantvā: *idaṃ me bhante navaṇ dussayugaṇ* ti ādim āha.

[253¹²] *Dutiyaṇ pi kho ti saṅghe Gotamī' dehi* ti vutte. Pahom' ahaṇ bhante dussakoṭṭhāgārato bhikkhusatassāpi bhikkhusahassassāpi bhikkhusatasahassassāpi⁸ cīvaradussāni dātuṇ; *idaṇ pana me bhagavantaṇ uddissa sāmaṇ kantaṇ*⁹ *sāmaṇ vāyitaṇ; tam me bhante bhagavā paṭiggaṇhātū* ti nibandhamānā¹⁰ āha. Evaṇ yāva *tātiyaṇ* yāci. Bhagavā pi paṭikhīpi yeva. Kasmā pana bhagavā¹¹ attano diyyamānaṇ bhikkhusaṅghassa dāpeti ti? Mātari anukampāya. Evaṇ kir' assa ahosi: "Imissā maṇ ārabba pubbacetanā muñcanaceṭanā aparacetanā¹² ti tisso cetanā uppannā bhikkhusaṅghaṇ pi 'ssā ārabba uppajjantu¹³; evaṃ assā cha cetanā ekato hutvā dīgharattaṇ hitāya sukhāya saṇvattissanti" ti. Vītaṇḍavādi pan' āha: saṅghe dinnāṇ mahapphalan ti, tasmā evaṇ vuttanti. So vattabbo: Kin tvaṇ Satthu dinnato saṅghe dinnāṇ mahapphalataṇ vadasī ti, āma vadāmī ti, suttaṇ āharā ti, *saṅghe Gotamī dehi; saṅghe te dinne ahaṇ c' eva pūjito bhavissāmī saṅgho cā* ti. Kiṇ pan' assa suttassa ayam eva

¹ B. pisitvā.³ B. S. kārāpetvā.⁵ B. °gharato.⁷ C. B. Gotamī.⁸ B. S. *omit.*¹⁰ B. nimantayamānā; S. nibban°.¹² B. para°; S. aparāparacet°.² S. pothetvā.⁴ S. °petvā.⁶ B. S. *add* pi.⁹ S. kantitaṇ.¹¹ S. *omits.*¹³ S. *adds* ti.

attho ti? Āma ayam evā ti. Yadi evaṇ ten' Ānanda¹ vighāsādānaṇ pūvaṇ dehī ti ca tena hi Kaccāna² vighāsādānaṇ guḷaṇ dehī ti ca vacanato vighāsādānaṇ dinnaṇ mahapphalatarāṇi ca bhaveyya. Evam pi hi Satthā attano diyyamānaṇ dāpesi ti. Rājarājamahāmattādayo³ pi ca⁴ attano ābhataṇ⁵ paṇṇākāraṇ hatthigopakādīnaṇ dāpenti. Te rājādīhi mahantatarā bhaveyyuṇ, tasmā mā evaṇ gaṇha:—

Na-y-imasmiṇ loke parasmiṇ vā pana buddhena seṭṭho sadiso va⁶ vijjati

Yam āhuneyyānaṇ aggataṇ gato puññatthikānaṇ vipulaphalesīnaṇ ti

vacanato ti⁷ hi⁴ satthārā uttaritaro dakkhineyyo nāma n' atthi. Evam assā cha cetanā ekato hutvā dīgharattaṇ hitāya sukhāya bhavissantī ti.

Kim⁴ pana⁴ sandhāya yāva tatiyaṇ patibāhetvā⁸ saṅghassa dāpesi? Pacchimāya janatāya saṅghe cittikārajananattarā⁹ vā¹⁰ ti evam āha. Evam kira' assa ahosi: Ahaṇ na ciratṭhitiko, mayhaṇ pana¹¹ sāsanaṇ bhikkhusaṅghe patitṭhahissati pacchimā janatā saṅghe cittikāraṇ janetū ti, yāva tatiyaṇ patibāhetvā⁸ saṅghassa dāpesi. Evaṇ pi sati¹² Satthā attano diyyamānaṇ pi saṅghassa dāpesi saṅgho nāma dakkhineyyo ti pacchimā janatā saṅghe hi cittikāraṇ uppādetvā cittāro paccaye dātābhe¹³ maññissati. Saṅgho catūhi paccayehi akilaṇ manto buddhavacanaṇ uggahetvā samaṇadhammaṇ karissati. Evaṇ mama sāsanaṇ pañcavassasahassāni ṭhassati ti.

[253¹⁸] *Paṭiggaṇhātu bhante bhagavā* ti vacanato pi c' etaṇ veditabbaṇ. Satthārā uttaritaro dakkhineyyo nāma n' atthi ti. Na hi Ānandattherassa Mahāpajāpatiṇ āghāto¹⁴ vā veraṇ vā atthi na therō tassā dakkhiṇā mā⁷ mahapphalā¹⁵ ahosi ti icchati. Paṇḍito hi therō bahussuto “sekhapapaṭisambhidāp-

¹ S. tena h' Ānanda.

² B. Kaccāyana.

³ V. rājamahā°.

⁴ B. omits.

⁵ B. āgataṇ.

⁶ B. ca; S. vā.

⁷ S. omits.

⁸ B. S. °hitvā.

⁹ B. °janatthaṇ.

¹⁰ S. ca.

¹¹ B. pi.

¹² B. kira.

¹³ S. °baṇ.

¹⁴ S. āghāto.

¹⁵ S. adds mā.

patto.”^{1*} So Satthu dinnassa mahapphalabhāvaṇ² passa-māno³ va *paṭiggaṇhātu bhante bhagavā* ti gahanatthaṇ yāci. Puna vitaṇḍarādī āha: *Saṅhe te dinne ahañ c’ eva pūjito bhavissāmi saṅho cā* ti vacanato Satthā saṅghapariyāpanno vā ti. So vattabbo: jānāsi pana tvaṇ katī saraṇā ti⁴ katī aveccappasādā ti, jānanto tīṇi ti⁵ vakkhati tato vattabbo: tava laddhiyā Satthu saṅghapariyapannattā dve ye va honti. Evaṇ sante ca⁶ anujānāmi bhikkhave tīhi saraṇagamaṇehi pabbajjaṇ upasampadan ti evaṇ anuññatā pabbajjā pi⁷ upasampadā pi na rūhati. Tato tvaṇ n’ eva pabbajjito ‘si⁸ na⁷ gihi.⁹ Sammāsambuddhe ca⁶ gandhakuṭṭiyaṇ nisinne bhikkhū uposatham pi pavāranam pi saṅghakammāni pi karonti. Tāni Satthu saṅghapariyāpannattā kuppāni bhavēyyuṇ na ca honti, tasmā na vattabbam etaṇ Satthā saṅghapariyāpanno ti.

[253²⁰] *Āpādikā*^{10†} ti saṇvaddhikā¹¹; tumhākaṇ hatthapādesu hatthapādakiccaṇ asādhentesu hatthe ca pāde ca vaḍḍhetvā¹² paṭijaggikā¹³ ti attho.

[253²⁰] *Posikā*† ti divasassa dve tayo vāre¹⁴ nahāpetvā¹⁵ bhojetvā¹⁶ pāyetvā¹⁶ tumhe posesi.

[253²¹] *Thaṇṇaṇ pāyesī* ti Nandakumāro kira Bodhisattato katipāhen’ eva daharataro.¹⁷ Tasmiṇ jāte Mahāpajāpatī attano puttaṇ dhānīnaṇ datvā sayāṇ Bodhisattassa dhātikkiccaṇ sādhayamānā attano thaṇṇaṇ pāyesi. Taṇ sandhāya thero evam āha. Iti Mahāpajāpatiyā bahūkārataṇ¹⁸ kathetvā

* Cf. Ps. II. 202.

† Cf. Vin. II. 289.

¹ B. sekkhapaṭṭisambhidāpatto; S. sekkha°.

² B. °bhāve.

³ B. S. sampa°.

⁴ B. S. omīti.

⁵ S. tīṇi.

⁶ S. pi.

⁷ S. omīti.

⁸ B. S. ahosi.

⁹ S. gihi.

¹⁰ S. °ditā.

¹¹ B. saṇvadd°; S. saṇvaddhitā.

¹² B. vaḍḍhitā; S. vaḍḍhitvā.

¹³ B. °gitā.

¹⁴ S. add° ca.

¹⁵ B. nhāp°.

¹⁶ B. °itvā.

¹⁷ B. S. daharo.

¹⁸ B. S. bahūpakarataṇ.

idāni Tathāgatassa bahūkārataṇ¹ dassento *bhagavā pi bhante* ti ādim āha.

[253²²] Tattha *bhagavantaṇ bhante*² āgammā ti bhagavantaṇ paticca nissāya sandhāya.

[254⁶] Atha bhagavā dvīsu upakāresu atirekatarāṇ anumodanto *evam etaṇ* ti ādim āha.

[254⁶] Tattha *yaṇ h' Ānanda puggalo puggalaṇ āgammā* ti yaṇ ācariyapuggalaṇ antevāsikapuggalo āgammā.

[254⁹] *Imass' Ānanda puggalassa iminā puggalenā* ti imassa ācariyapuggalassa iminā antevāsikapuggalena.

[254⁹] *Na suppatikāraṇ³ vadāmi* ti paccupakāraṇ⁴ na su-karaṇ vadāmi. *Abhivādanā*disu ācariyaṇ disvā abhivādanakaraṇaṇ *abhivādanaṇ* nāma. Yasmiṇ vā disābhāge ācariyo vasati iriyāpathe vā kappento tad⁵ abhimukho⁶ va⁶ vanditvā gacchati vanditvā⁶ titthati⁶ vanditvā nisīdati vanditvā nipajjati. Ācariyaṇ pana dūrato va⁶ disvā paccuṭṭhāya paccugamanakaraṇaṇ *paccuṭṭhānaṇ* nāma. Ācariyaṇ pana disvā añjalim paggayha sīse ṭhapetvā ācariyaṇ namassati. Yasmiṇ vā disābhāge so vasati. Tad abhimukho pi tath' eva namassati gacchanto pi thito pi nisinno pi nipanno⁶ pi⁶ añjalim paggayha namassati yeva⁷ idaṇ *añjalikammaṇ* nāma. Anucchavikakammassa pana karaṇaṇ *sāmicikammaṇ* nāma.

[254¹¹] *Cīvarā*disu cīvaraṇ dento na yaṇ vā taṇ vā deti. Mahaggaṇ satamūliyam⁸ pi deti⁹ pañcasatamūliyam⁶ pi⁶ saḥassamūliyam⁸ pi deti yeva. *Piṇḍapātādisū* pi es' eva nayo. Kiṇ bahunā? Catūhi pañītapaccayehi cakkavālantaṇ pūretvā Sīnerupabbatena kuṭaṇ gahetvā dento pi ācariyassa anucchaviyaṇ¹⁰ kiriyaṇ¹⁰ kātuṇ na sakkoti yeva. ~

[254²⁷] *Cuddasa kho paṇ' imā*¹¹ ti kasmā ārabhi? Idaṇ suttaṇ *pātipuggalikadakkhiṇaṇ* ārabha samuṭṭhitaṇ. Ānandathero *pāṭiggaṇhātu bhante bhagavā* ti pātipuggalikadakk-

¹ B. S. bahūpakarataṇ.

³ B. S. suppaṭi°.

⁵ C. tatobhi°.

⁷ B. S. add ti.

⁹ B. S. omit.

¹⁰ S. °vikakiriyaṇ.

² S. omits.

⁴ B. paccupaṭṭhakāraṇ.

⁶ B. omits.

⁸ B. °likam.

¹¹ S. imā.

khīṇaṇ yeva samādapeti. Cuddasasu¹ ṭhānesu dinnadānaṇ pātipuggalikaṇ nāma hoti ti dassetuṇ imaṇ desanaṇ ārabhi.

[254²⁰] *Ayaṇ paṭhamā* ti ayaṇ dakkhiṇā guṇavasena² pi paṭhamā jeṭṭhakavasena pi ayaṇ hi paṭhamā aggā³ jeṭṭhikā.³ Imissā dakkhiṇāya pamāṇaṇ nāma n' atthi. Dutiyatatiyā pi paramadakkhiṇā yeva. Sesā paramadakkhiṇābhāvaṇ na pāpuṇanti.

[255⁸] *Bāhiraḷe kāmesu vītarāge* ti kammavādikiriyaṇvādiṇ⁴ hi lokiyapañcābhīṇe.⁵

[255⁹] *Puthujjanasīlavante*⁶ ti puthujjanasīlavā nāma⁷ gosī-ladhātuko⁸ hoti. Asaṭho amāyāvi paraṇ apīletvā dhammena samena kasiyā vā⁹ vāṇijjāya¹⁰ vā jīvitaṇ kappetā.

[255¹¹] *Puthujjanadussīle* ti puthujjanadussilā nāma kevaṭṭamacchabandhādayo parapiṭṭhāya jīvitaṇ kappetā.

[255¹⁴] Idāni pātipuggalikadakkhiṇāya vipākaṇ pariṇā-nanto¹¹ *tatr' Ānandā* ti ādim āha.

[255¹⁴] Tattha *tiracchānagate* ti yaṇ guṇavasena upakā-ravasena posanatthaṇ dinnāṇ idaṇ na gahitaṇ, yaṇ pi ālopa-aḍḍha-ālopamattaṇ dinnāṇ tam pi na gahitaṇ, yaṇ pana sunakhasūkarakukkuṭakākādīsu yassa kassaci sampattassa phalaṇ¹² pāṭikañkhitvā¹³ yāvad atthaṇ dinnāṇ. Imaṇ¹⁴ san-dhāya vuttaṇ, *tiracchānagate dānaṇ datvā* ti.

[255¹⁴] *Satagunā* ti satānisaṇsā.

[255¹⁵] *Pāṭikañkhitabbā* ti icchitabbā. Idaṇ vuttaṇ hoti: “ayaṇ dakkhiṇā āyusataṇ vaṇṇasataṇ sukhasataṇ balasataṇ paṭibhānasatan¹⁵” * ti pañca-ānisaṇsasatāni deti,¹⁶ attabhā-

* Cf. A. III. 42.

¹ B. S. *add* ca.

² C. gaṇanavasena.

³ B. aggajeṭṭhakā; S. aggā jeṭṭhakā.

⁴ S. °vādi kiriyaṇvādi, *omits* hi.

⁵ S. °bhiṇṇo.

⁶ S. °sīlavā.

⁷ S. nāmato.

⁸ S. sīla°.

⁹ B. *omits*.

¹⁰ B. vāṇijjāya.

¹¹ B. S. paricchindanto.

¹² C. phale.

¹³ B. S. paṭi°.

¹⁴ B. S. idaṇ.

¹⁵ B. °bhanakasataṇ; S. °bhānasataṇ.

¹⁶ S. *adds* āyusatan nāma.

vasate āyurū deti; vaṇṇaṇ sukhaṇ balaṇ paṭibhānaṇ¹ deti nipparitasāṇ² karoti. Bhavasate pi³ vutte⁴ ayam ev' attho. Iminā upāyena sabbattha nayo netabbo.⁵

[255¹⁰] *Sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanne*⁶ ti ettha heṭṭhamaḥkoṭiyā tisaṇaṇagato upāsako pi sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno nāma. Tasmiṇ dinnadānaṇ pi asaṇkheyyaṇ appameyyaṇ. Pañcasile patiṭṭhitassa pana⁷ tato uttariṇ mahapphalaṇ,⁸ dasasile patiṭṭhitassa tato uttariṇ. Tadahupabbajitasāmaṇerassa⁹ tato uttariṇ, upasampannabhikkhuṇo¹⁰ tato uttariṇ, upasampannassa¹¹ eva vattasampannassa tato uttariṇ, vipassakassa¹² tato¹² uttariṇ,¹² āraddhavipassakassa tato uttariṇ, uttamakoṭiyā pana maggasamaṇṇi¹³ sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno¹⁴ nāma. Etassa dinnadānaṇ tato uttariṇ mahapphalaṇ eva. Kiṇ pana maggasamaṇṇissa sakkā dānaṇ dātun ti? Āma sakkā. Āraddhavipassako hi pattacīvaraṇ ādāya gāmaṇ⁸ piṇḍāya pavisati. Tassa gehadvāre ṭhitassa hatthato pattaṇ gahetvā khādaniyabhojanīyaṇ pakkhipanti. Tasmiṇ khaṇe bhikkhuṇo maggavutṭhānaṇ hoti. Idaṇ dānaṇ maggasamaṇṇino dinnāṇ nāma hoti. Atha vā pan'essa āsanasālāya¹⁵ nisinnō hoti. Manussā gantvā patte khādaniyaṇ bhojanīyaṇ patiṭṭhāpenti.¹⁶ Tasmiṇ khaṇe tassa maggavutṭhānaṇ hoti. Idam pi dānaṇ maggasamaṇṇino dinnāṇ nāma. Atha vā pan'assa vihāre vā āsanasālāya¹⁷ vā nisinnassa upāsakā pattaṇ ādāya attano ghaṇaṇ gantvā khādaniyaṇ bhojanīyaṇ pakkhipanti. Tasmiṇ khaṇe tassa maggavutṭhānaṇ hoti. Idam pi dānaṇ maggasamaṇṇino dinnāṇ nāma. Tat-

¹ S. °bhaṇaṇ.

² C. °tassaṇ.

³ C. ti.

⁴ C. adds pi.

⁵ S. veditabbo.

⁶ B. °panno.

⁷ B. omits.

⁸ C. omits.

⁹ B. S. pabbajitassa sāma°.

¹⁰ B. upasampadabhi°; S. upasampannassa bhi°.

¹¹ B. upasampadass'.

¹² S. omits.

¹³ S. °aṇṇino.

¹⁴ S. repeats.

¹⁵ C. °sālāyaṇ; B. āsane sālāya.

¹⁶ B. ṭhāpenti; S. patiṭṭhāpenti.

¹⁷ S. °sālāyaṇ.

tha loniyaṇ¹ udakassa viya sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭi-
panne dinnadānassa asaṅkheyyatā veditabbā. Tāsu tāsu
mahānadīsu mahāsamugge ca² udakassa viya sotāpannādīsu
dinnadānassa uttaruttarivasena asaṅkheyyatā veditabbā.
Paṭhaviyā khalamaṇḍalamatte^{3*} padese paṇsuṇ ādiṇ katvā
yāva mahāpaṭhaviyā⁴ paṇsuno appameyyatāya pi ayam
attho dīpetabbo.

[255²⁸] *Satta kho paṇ' imā* ti kasmā ārabhi? *Saṅghe*
Gotamī dehi; saṅghe te dinne ahañ c' eva pūjito bhavissāmi
saṅgho cā ti hi vuttaṇ. Tattha sattasu ṭhānesu dinnāṇ
dānaṇ saṅghe dinnāṇ nāma hotī ti, dassetuṇ imaṇ desanaṇ
ārabhi.

[255²⁹] Tattha *buddhapamukhe*⁵ *ubhatosaṅghe* ti ekato
bhikkhusaṅgho ekato bhikkhunisaṅgho⁶ Satthā majjhe ni-
sinno hotī ti. Ayaṇ buddhapamukho⁵ ubhatosaṅgho nāma.

[255²⁹] *Ayaṇ paṭhamā* ti imāya dakkhiṇāya samappamānā
dakkhiṇā nāma n' atthi. Dutiyadakkhiṇādayo pana etaṇ⁷
paramadakkhiṇaṇ⁸ na pāpuṇanti.

[255³⁰] Kim pana *Tathāgate parimibbūte* buddhapamu-
khassa⁵ ubhatosaṅghassa dānaṇ dātuṇ sakkā ti? Sakkā.
Kathaṇ? Ubhato saṅghassa hi pamukhe sadhātukaṇ paṭi-
maṇ āsane ṭhapetvā ādhārakaṇ paṭṭhapetvā⁹ dakkhiṇō-
dakaṇ ādiṇ katvā sabbaṇ Satthu paṭhamaṇ datvā ubhato-
saṅghassa dātabbaṇ. Evaṇ buddhapamukhassa⁵ ubhato-
saṅghassa dānaṇ dinnāṇ nāma hoti. Tattha yaṇ Satthu
dinnāṇ taṇ kiṇ kātabban ti? Yo Satthāraṇ paṭijaggati
vattasampanno bhikkhu tassa dātabbaṇ. Pitusantakaṇ hi
puttassa pāpuṇāti, bhikkhusaṅghassa¹⁰ dātum pi vaṭṭati.
Sappitelāni pana gahetvā dīpā jālitabbā, sātakaṇ gahetvā
paṭākā āropetabbā ti.

* Cf. DhA. I. 266.

¹ B. sonḍiyaṇ; S. doniya-°.

² S. va.

³ C. khalamate.

⁴ C. °puthuviyā; S. paṭhaviyā.

⁵ B. S. Buddhappa°.

⁶ B. °unisaṅgho.

⁷ S. adds pi.

⁸ S. dakkhiṇaṇ.

⁹ B. ṭhapetvā.

¹⁰ S. adds dānaṇ.

[255³²] *Bhikkhusaṅghe* tī aparicchinnakamahābhikkhusaṅghe. *Bhikkhuniṅsaṅghe*¹ pi es' eva nayo.

[256⁷] *Gotrabhuno* ti gottamattakam² eva anubhavamānā nāmamattasamanā tī attho.

[256⁷] *Kāsāvakanṭhā* ti kāsāvakanṭhanāmakā. Te kira ekaṇ kāsāvakaṇḍaṇ³ hatthe vā gīvāya vā bandhitvā vicariyasanti.⁴ Gharadvāraṇa pana tesāṇa puttabhariyā Kasivāṇijjādikammāni⁵ ca⁶ pakatikāṇa' eva bhavissanti.

[256⁷] *Tesu dussīlesu saṅghaṇa uddissa dāmaṇa dassanti* ti, ettha dussīlasaṅghaṇa⁷ ti na vuttaṇa, saṅgho hi dussīlo nāma n' atthi. Dussīlā nāma⁸ pana upāsakā. Tesu dussīlesu bhikkhū⁹ saṅghaṇa uddissa¹⁰ demā ti dāmaṇa dassanti.¹¹ Iti bhagavatā buddhapamukhe¹² saṅghe dinnadakkhiṇā pi guṇasaṅkhāya asaṅkheyyā ti vuttā.¹³ Kāsāvakanṭhasaṅghe dinnadakkhiṇā pi guṇasaṅkhā¹⁴ yeva¹⁵ asaṅkheyyā¹⁶ ti vuttā. Saṅghagatā dakkhiṇā hi saṅghe cittikāraṇa kātuṇa sakkontassa hoti. Saṅghe pana cittakāro dukkaro.¹⁷ Yo hi saṅghagataṇa dakkhiṇaṇa dassāmi tī deyyadhammaṇa paṭiyādetvā vihāraṇa gantvā: 'bhante saṅghaṇa¹⁸ uddissa ekaṇa therāṇa dethā ti vadati. Atha saṅghato vā¹⁵ sāmaṇeraṇa labhitvā sāmaṇero: me laddho ti aññathattaṇa āpajjati. Tassa dakkhiṇā saṅghagatā na hoti. Mahātherāṇa labhitvā¹⁹ mahāthero: me laddho ti somanassaṇa uppādentassa²⁰ pi na hoti yeva. So pana sāmaṇeraṇa vā upasampannaṇa vā daharaṇa vā therāṇa vā bālaṇa vā paṇḍitaṇa vā yaṇa kiñci saṅghato labhitvā nibbematiko hutvā: saṅghassa demā ti saṅghe cittikāraṇa kātuṇa sakkoti. Tassa dakkhiṇā saṅghagatā nāma hoti.

¹ B. bhikkhuni°.

³ S. °kkhaṇḍaṇa.

⁵ B. Kasivāṇijjā.

⁷ B. dussīlo saṅghaṇa.

⁹ S. omits.

¹¹ S. adds ti.

¹³ B. vuttaṇa.

¹⁵ B. omits.

¹⁷ B. adds hoti.

¹⁹ B. adds pi.

² S. gotra°.

⁴ B. S. vicariss°.

⁶ S. pi.

⁸ C. omits.

¹⁰ B. adds saṅghassa.

¹² B. S. Buddhappa°.

¹⁴ B. guṇā.

¹⁶ B. asaṅkhayā.

¹⁸ B. saṅghato.

²⁰ B. °tassā.

Parasamuddavāsino kira evaṇ karonti. Tattha hi eko vihārasāmi¹ kuṭumbiko saṅghagataṇ dakkhiṇaṇ dassāmi ti saṅghato uddisitvā² ekaṇ bhikkhuṇ dethā ti yāci. So ekaṇ dussilabhikkhuṇ labhitvā nisīdanaṭṭhānaṇ³ opuñjāpetvā āsanaṇ paññāpetvā upari vitānaṇ bandhitvā⁴ gandhadhūpapupphehi pūjetvā⁵ pāde dhovivā telena makkhetvā⁶ buddhassa nipaccākāraṇ⁷ karonto viya saṅghe cittikārena deyyadhammaṇ adāsi. So bhikkhu pacchābhattaṇ vihārajagganattāya kuddālaṇ⁸ dethā ti gharadvāraṇ āgato. Upāsako nisīno va kuddālaṇ⁸ pādena khipivā⁹ gaṇhāti adāsi. Tam enaṇ manussā āhaṇsu: tumhehi pātova¹⁰ etassa katasakkāro vuttaṇ na sakkā. Idāni upacāramattakam pi n' atthi. Kin nām' etan ti? Upāsako saṅghassa so ayyā cittikāro na etassā ti āha. Kāsāvakaṇṭhasaṅghassa dinnadakkhiṇaṇ pana ko sodhetī ti. Sāriputta-Moggallānādayo¹¹ asītimahātherā sodhenti.¹² Api ca therā ciraparinibbutā there ādiṇ katvā yāv' ajja dharamānā khīṇāsavā sodhenti yeva.

[256¹⁰] *Na tvev' āhaṇ Ānanda kenaci pariyāyena saṅghagatāya dakkhiṇāyā* ti ettha atthi Buddhāpamukhasaṅgho,¹³ atthi etarahi saṅgho, atthi anāgate kāsāvakaṇṭhasaṅgho. Buddhāpamukhasaṅgho¹⁴ etarahi saṅghena¹⁵ saddhiṇ¹⁵ na¹⁵ upanetabbo,¹⁵ etarahi¹⁵ saṅgho anāgate kāsāvakaṇṭhasaṅghena saddhiṇ na upanetabbo. Tena¹⁶ ten' eva samayena katheṭṭabbaṇ. Saṅghato uddisitvā gahitasamaṇo puthujjano hi¹⁵ pāṭipuggaliko sotāpanno saṅghe cittikāraṇ kātuṇ sakkontassa puthujjanasamaṇe dinnaṇ mahapphalataraṇ uddisitvā gahito sotāpanno pāṭipuggaliko sadakāgāmi ti, ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Saṅghe cittikāraṇ kātuṇ sakkontassa hi khīṇāsava dinnadānato uddisitvā gahite dussīle pi dinnaṇ mahap-

¹ S. °sāmi.³ B. nisinnaṭṭh°.⁵ S. pūjitvā.⁷ B. S. nipaccakā°.⁹ B. °petvā.¹¹ B. adds pi.¹³ B. S. Buddhāpamukho saṅgho.¹⁴ B. as note ¹³.¹⁵ B. omits.² B. uddissi°.⁴ S. °hetvā.⁶ S. °hitvā.⁸ B. kudāl°.¹⁰ C. pāto.¹² B. adds ti.¹⁶ S. omits.

phalataram eva. Yam pana vuttaṃ: “sīlavato kho mahārāja dinnam mahapphalaṃ no tathā dussīle”^{*} ti, taṃ idaṃ nayaṃ pahāya.

[256¹³] *Catasso kho imā¹ Ānanda dakkhināvisuddhiyo* ti imasmiṃ catukke datthabbaṃ.

[256¹⁴] *Dāyakato visujjhatī* ti mahapphalabhāvena visujjhatī. Mahapphalā hotī ti attho.

[256²⁰] “*Kalyāṇadhammo*” ti sucidhammo.²

[256²¹] *Pāpadhammo* ti³ lāmakadhammo.³”†

[256²²] *Dāyakato visujjhatī*§ ti c’ ettha Vessantaramahārāja kathetabbo. So hi Jūjakabrāhmaṇassa|| dārake datvā pathaviṃ kamesi.

[256²⁴] *Paṭiggāhakato visujjhatī* ti ettha Kalyāṇanadīmukhadvāravāsiko⁴ kevatto kathetabbo. So kira Dīghasummattherassa⁵ tikkhattuṃ piṇḍapātaṃ datvā maraṇamañcake⁶ nippanno ayyassa maṃ⁷ Dīghasummattherassa⁵ dinnapiṇḍapāto uddharatī ti āha.

[256²⁹] *N’ eva dāyakato* ti ettha vaḍḍhamānavāsī luddako kathetabbo. So kira petadakkhiṇaṃ⁷ dento ekassa dussīlass’ eva tayo vāre adāsi. Tatiyavāre amanusso dussīlo maṃ vilumpatī⁸ ti viravi. Ekassa sīlavato⁹ bhikkhuno⁹ datvā pāpitakāle yev’ assa¹⁰ pāpuṇi.

[256³⁴] *Dāyakato c’ eva visujjhatī* ti ettha asadisadānaṃ kathetabbaṃ.

[257⁹] *Sā dakkhiṇā dāyakato visujjhatī* ti ettha yathā nāma cheko kassako¹¹ nissāram¹² pi khettaṃ labhitvā samaye kasi-tvā paṇsuṃ apanetvā sārabījāni patitṭhapetvā rattin divaṃ

* Cf. A. I. 161.

† Cf. A. II. 80.

‡ Cf. PugA. 206.

§ Cf. DA. III. 1024.

|| Cf. Jā. VI. 521 ff.

¹ B. S. im’.

² B. adds na pāpadhammo.

³ B. omits.

⁴ B. Kalyāṇī nadī° vāsi; S. °vāsi.

⁵ B. S. Dīghasoma°.

⁶ B. S. °mañce.

⁷ B. pete dak°; S. matadak°.

⁸ B. viluppatī.

⁹ B. sīlavantabhikkhuno; S. sīlavantassa bhikkhuno.

¹⁰ B. yevā’ssa.

¹¹ S. kasako.

¹² B. ahāram.

ārakkhe¹ pamādaṇ anāpajjanto aññassa sārakkhattato² adhi-katarāṇ dhaññaṇ labhati. Evaṇ sīlavā dussīlassa datvā pi phalaṇ mahantaṇ adhigacchatī ti. Iminā upāyena sab-bapadesu sujjanavisujjanaṇ³ veditabbaṇ.⁴

[257²²] *Vītarāgo vītarāgesū* ti ettha vītarāgo nāma anā-gāmi. Arahā pana ekantavītarāgo va, tasmā arahatā ara-hato dinnadānam eva aggo.⁵ Kasmā? Bhavālayassa bha-vapatthanāya abhāvato. Nanu ca⁶ khīnāsavo dānaphalaṇ na saddahatī ti; dānaphalaṇ saddahantā khīnāsavasadisā va⁷ na⁸ honti. Khīnāsavena katakammaṇ pana nicchanda-rāgattā kusalaṇ vā akusalaṇ vā na hoti kiriyatṭhāne⁹ tiṭṭhati. Ten' ev' assa dānaṇ aggaṇ hotī ti vadanti. Kiṇ pana Sammāsambuddhena Sāriputtattherassa dinnāṇ ma-happhalaṇ udāhu Sāriputtattherena Sammāsambuddhassa dinnan ti? Sammāsambuddhena Sāriputtattherassa dinnāṇ mahapphalan ti vadanti. Kasmā? Sammāsambuddhaṇ hi ṭhapetvā añño dānassa vipākaṇ jānituṇ samattho nāma n' atthi. Dānaṇ hi catūhi sampadāhi dātuṇ sakkontassa tasmiṇ yeva¹⁰ attabhāve vipākaṇ deti, tātr' imā¹¹ sampadā; deyyadhammassa dhammena samena paraṇ apīletvā uppan-natā, pubbacetanādivasena cetanāya mahantatā, khīnā-savabhāvena guṇātirekatā, taṇ divasaṇ nirodhato vuṭṭhi-tabhāvena vatthusampannatā ti.

Dakkhiṇāvibhaṅgasuttaṇ dvādasamaṇ.

Vibhaṅgavaggo niṭṭhito catuṭṭho.

143.

[*Anāthapiṇḍikôvādasuttavaṇṇanā*]

[258¹] *Evaṃ me sutan* ti Anāthapiṇḍikôvādasuttaṇ.

[258⁴] *Tattha bālhaḡilāno* ti adhimattagilāno* maraṇa-seyyaṇ upagato.

* Cf. DA. I. 212.

¹ S. ārakkhetvā.

² S. anārakkhakhattato.

³ B. visujjana; S. dānavisujjana.

⁴ S. veditabbā.

⁵ S. aggaṇ.

⁶ B. S. omī.

⁷ B. omī.

⁸ C. omī.

⁹ B. kriya°.

¹⁰ S. adds ca.

¹¹ S. imā.

[258⁵] *Āmanesi* ti gahapatissa kira yāva pādā vahiṇsu, tāva divase divase¹ sakiṇ vā dvikkhattuṇ vā bikkhattuṇ vā buddhapatṭhānaṇ² akhaṇḍaṇ³ akāsi. Yattakaṇ c'⁴ assa Satthu upatṭhānaṇ ahosi, tattakaṇ yeva mahātherānaṇ. So ajja gamanapādassa⁵ pacchinnattā anutṭhānaseyyaṇ upagato sāsaṇaṇ pesetukāmo *aññātarapurisaṇ āmanesi*.

[258¹⁷] *Ten' upasankamī* ti bhagavantaṇ āpucchitvā suriyatthaṇgamavelāya upasankamī.

[259⁴] *Paṭikkamantī* ti osakkanti tanukā bhavanti.

[259⁴] *Abhikkamantī* ti abhivaḍḍhanti ottharanti⁶ balavatiyo honti.

[259⁸] *Abhikkamo 'sānaṇ paññāyati no paṭikkamo* ti yasmiṇ hi samaye māraṇantikā vedanā uppajjati uparivāte jalitaggi viya hoti. Yāva usmā na pariyaḍiyati tāva mahatā pi upakkamena⁷ na sakkā vupasametū. Usmāya pana pariyaḍinnāya vupasamati.⁸ Ath' āyasmā Sāriputto cintesi: ahaṇ⁹ mahāseṭṭhissa vedanā māraṇantikā na sakkā paṭibāhitū avasesā kathā niratthakā dhammakatham assa kathessāmī ti. Atha¹⁰ taṇ kathento *tasmātiḥā* ti ādim āha. Tattha *tasmā* ti yasmā *cakkhun* tihi gāhehi ganhanto uppannaṇ māraṇantikavedanaṇ¹¹ paṭibāhitū samattho nāma n' atthi *tasmā*.

[259¹¹] *Na cakkhun upādiyissāmī* ti cakkhun tihi gāhehi na gaṇhissāmī.

[259¹²] *Na ca me cakkhunissitan* ti *viññāṇaṇ* c' āpi¹² me cakkhunissitaṇ na *bhavissati*.

[259²¹] *Na rūpaṇ* ti heṭṭhā āyatanarūpaṇ kathitaṇ. Imasmiṇ ṭhāne sabbam pi kāmabhavarūpaṇ kathento, evam¹³ āha.

[261⁵] *Na idhalokaṇ* ti vasanaṭṭhānaṇ vā ghāsacchādanaṇ

¹ B. *omits*.

² S. Buddhūpa°.

³ S. akkha°.

⁴ S. p'.

⁵ B. °pādassa.

⁶ S. otaranti.

⁷ S. °kame.

⁸ S. °sammati.

⁹ S. ayaṇ.

¹⁰ B. *adds* naṇ.

¹¹ S. *adds* taṇ.

¹² S. ca.

¹³ C. idaṇ.

vā na *upādiyissāmī* ti attho. Idha¹ hi paccayesu aparitas-
saṃ atthaṃ kathitaṃ.

[261¹⁷] *Na paralokan* ti ettha pana manussalokaṃ tḥapetvā
avasesā² paralokā³ nāma. Idaṃ asukadevaloke nibbattitvā⁴
asukatṭhāne visassāmi⁵ idaṃ nāma khādissāmi bhuñjissāmi⁶
nivāsessāmi pārupissāmī ti evarūpāya paritassanāya pahā-
natthaṃ vuttaṃ.

[261¹²] *Tam pi na upādiyissāmi na ca me tannissitaṃ viñ-
ñāṇaṃ bhavissatī* ti evaṃ tīhi gāhehi parimocetvā thero desa-
naṃ arahattanikuṭena niṭṭhapesi.

[261¹⁷] *Oliyasī*⁷ ti attano sampattiṃ disvā ārammanesu
bajjhasi⁸ alliyasī ti. Iti āyasmā Ānando ayam pi nāma
gaḥapati evaṃ saddho⁹ pasanno⁹ maranabhayassa¹⁰ bhāyati
añño ko na bhāyissatī ti maññamāno tassa gālhaṃ katvā
ovādaṃ dento¹¹ evam āha.

[261²⁷] *Na ca me evarūpī dhammī*¹² *kathā*¹² *sutapubbā* ti ayaṃ
upāsako Satthu santikā pi me evarūpī dhammakathā¹³ na
sutapubbā ti vadati.

Kiṃ Satthā evarūpaṃ¹⁴ sukhumaṃ gambhīrakāthaṃ na
kathetī ti? No na katheti. Evaṃ pana “cha ajjhattikāni
āyatanāni cha bāhirāni cha viññānakāye cha phassakāye
cha vedanākāye cha dhātuyo”^{*} pañcakkhandheṭṭ cattāro
arūpeṭṭ idhalokaṃ¹⁵ ca¹⁵ paralokaṃ¹⁵ ca¹⁵ dassetvā diṭṭhasuta-
mutaviññātavasena arahatte pakkhipitvā¹⁶ kathitakathā ete-
na¹⁷ na sutapubbā. Tasmā evaṃ vadati. Api c’ āyaṃ upā-
sako dānādhimutto¹⁸ dānābhirato buddhānaṃ santikaṃ gac-

* Cf. D. III. 243, 247; M. III. 216.

† Cf. D. III. 233.

‡ Cf. D. III. 224.

¹ S. idaṃ.

² B. sesā; S. seso.

³ S. °loko.

⁴ B. S. °tetvā.

⁵ B. bhavissāmi.

⁶ C. bhuṃj°.

⁷ C. B. S. Oliyasī.

⁸ B. pajj°.

⁹ S. saddhāsampanno.

¹⁰ S. °bhayaṃ.

¹¹ B. desento.

¹² dhammakathā.

¹³ B. kathā.

¹⁴ C. °rūpiṇ.

¹⁵ S. idhalokaparakalokaṃ.

¹⁶ B. S. °petvā.

¹⁷ B. omits.

¹⁸ B. S. omits.

chanto tucchahattho na gatapubbo purebhattan gacchanto yāgukhajjakādīna¹ gāhāpetvā gacchati. Pacchābhattan sappimadhuphāntādīni, tasmiṇ asati vālikaṇ gāhāpetvā Gandhakuṭiparivene okirati,² dānaṇ datvā³ Bodhisattagatiko kir' esa upāsako, tasmā bhagavā catuvīsati saṇvaccharāni upāsakassa yebhuyyena dānakatham eva kathesi: Upāsaka idaṇ dānaṇ nāma Bodhisattānaṇ gatamaggo mayhaṇ⁴ gata-maggo mayā sataśahassa-kappādhikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni dānaṇ dinnaṇ, tvaṇ mayā⁵ gatamaggam eva anugacchasi ti. Dhammasenāpati-ādāyo mahāsāvaka pi attano attano⁶ santikaṇ āgatakāle dānakatham ev' assa kathenti. Ten' ev' āha: *na kho gahapati gihīnaṇ odātavasanānaṇ eva-rūpī dhammā⁷ kathā⁷ patibhātī* ti, idaṇ vuttaṇ hoti: gahapati⁶ gihīnaṇ nāma khattavattuhiraññasuvaṇṇadāsīdāsaputtabhariyādisu* tibbo ālayo tibbaṇ nikanti pariyuṭṭhānaṇ tesā ettha ālayo na kātabbo⁸ nikanti na kātabbā ti. Kathā na⁹ patibhātī⁹ na¹⁰ ruccati?

[262⁴] *Yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamī* ti kasmā upasaṅkamī? Tusitabhavane kir' assa nibbattamattass¹¹ eva tigāvutappamāṇaṇ suvaṇṇakkhandhaṇ viya vijjotamānaṇ¹² attabhāvaṇ¹³ uyyānavimānādisampattiṇ ca disvā mahati ayaṇ mayhaṇ sampatti. Kin nu kho me manussapathe kammaṇ¹³ katan ti olokento tisu ratanesu adhikāraṇ disvā cintesi: pamādatṭhānam idaṇ devattaṇ nāma, imāya hi me sampat-tiyā modamānassa satisammoso pi¹⁰ siyā. Hand' āhaṇ¹³ gantvā mama Jetavanassa c' eva bhikkhusaṅghassa ca Tathāgatassa ca ariyamaggassa ca Sāriputtattherassa ca vaṇṇaṇ kathetvā tato āgantvā sampattiṇ anubhavissām¹¹ ti. So

* Cf. Nd. II. 154.

¹ S. °dīni.

² B. S. okirāpeti.

³ B. S. add sīlaṇ rakkhivā gehaṇ gato.

⁴ B. adds pi.

⁵ S. me.

⁶ S. omits.

⁷ S. dhammakathā.

⁸ C. kattabbo.

⁹ S. nappaṭi°.

¹⁰ B. adds taṇ.

¹¹ S. °mattakass'.

¹² S. vijjotabhāvaṇ.

¹³ B. handa c' āhaṇ.

tathā akāsi. Taṇ dassetuṇ *atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko* ti ādi vuttaṇ.

[262⁸] Tattha “*isisaṅghanisevitan* ti bhikkhusaṅghanisevitaṇ.

[262¹⁰] Evaṇ paṭhamagāthāya Jetavanassa vaṇṇaṇ ka-thetvā idāni ariyamaggassa vaṇṇaṇ kathento¹ *kammaṇ vījācā* ti ādim āha. Tattha *kammaṇ* ti maggacetanā. *Vījācā* ti maggapaññā. *Dhammo* ti samādhipakkhiko² dhammo.³

[262¹⁰] *Sīlaṇ jīvitam uttaman* ti sīle patitṭhitassa jīvitam uttaman ti dasseti. Athavā *vījācā* ti diṭṭhisankappā. *Dhammo*³ ti vāyāmasati samādhayo. *Sīlan* ti vācākammantā-jīvā. *Jīvitam uttaman* ti etasmiṇ sīle patiṭṭhitassa⁴ jīvitam nāma uttamaṇ.

[262¹¹] *Etena maccā sujjhantī* ti etena aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena attā visujjhanti.

[262¹²] *Tasmā* ti yasmā maggena visujjhanti⁵ na gottadhanehi tasmā.

[262¹³] *Yoniso vicine dhamman* ti upāyena samādhipakkhiyaṇ dhammaṇ vicineyya.

[262¹³] *Evaṇ tattha visujjhantī* ti evaṇ tasmiṇ ariyamagge visujjhanti. Athavā *yoniso vicine dhamman* ti upāyena pañcakkhandhadhammaṇ vicineyya. *Evaṇ tattha visujjhantī* ti evaṇ tesu catūsu saccesu visujjhanti.

• [262¹⁴] Idāni Sāriputtassa⁶ therassa⁶ vaṇṇaṇ kathento *Sāriputto 'vā* ti ādim āha. Tattha *Sāriputto 'vā* ti avadhāraṇavacanaṇ. Etehi paññādihi Sāriputto 'va seyyo ti vadati.

[262¹⁴] *Upasamenā* ti kilesa-upasamena.

[262¹⁵] *Pāragato*⁷ ti nibbānagato.⁸ Yo koci nibbānaṇ patto bhikkhu, so *etāva paramo siyā*, na therena uttar' itaro nāma atthī ti vadati. Sesaṇ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.”*

Anāthapiṇḍikōvādasuttaṇ paṭhaman.

* Cf. SA. I. 89, from which this passage varies but slightly.

¹ S. kathetvā.

² S. B. °kā.

³ S. °mā.

⁴ S. ṭhitassa.

⁵ B. S. sujjhanti.

⁶ B. S. Sāriputtattherassa.

⁷ B. pāraṅgato.

⁸ B. nibbānaṇ gato.

144.

[Channôvādasuttavaṇṇanā]

[263¹³] *Evam me sutaṃ* ti Channôvādasuttaṃ.[263¹⁰] Tattha “*Channo*† ti evaṇṇāmakō thero, na abhinikkhamanaṃ¹ nikkhantathero.¹[263¹⁰] *Paṭisallānā*² ti phalasamāpattito.[263²²] *Gilānapucchakā* ti gilānūpatthānaṃ nāma buddhapasatthaṃ³ buddhavannitaṃ. Tasmā evaṃ āha.[264¹¹] *Satthaṃ* ti jivitaḥārakasatthaṃ.⁴[264¹⁰] *Nāvakaṃkhamī*⁵ ti icchāmi.[264²⁶] *Anupavajjan* ti anuppattikaṃ appaṭṭisandhikaṃ.[264³⁴] *Etaṃ mamaṃ* ti ādini tanhāmānadiṭṭhiḡāhavasena vuttāni.[265²⁸] *Nirodhaṃ disvā* ti khayavayaṇṇātvā.[265³⁰] *N’ etaṃ mama, n’ eso ’ham asmi, na me so attā ti samanupassūmi* ti aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā ti samanupassāmi.[266⁴] *Tasmā* ti yasmā māraṇantikavedanaṃ⁶ adhivāsetuṃ asakkonto satthaṃ āharāmi⁷ ti vadati tasmā puthujjano āyasmā. Tena idam pi maṇasikarohi ti dīpeti.[266⁵] *Niccakappaṇ* ti niccakālaṃ.[266⁸] “*Nissitassā*† ti taṇhādiṭṭhihi nissitassa.”§

* =S. IV. 55 ff.

† *From here to p. 83 cf. SA. II. 371 ff. Channa is mentioned at D. II. 154; Vin. II. 21 ff., 88, 290, 292; III. 177; IV. 35 f., 47, 113, 141; S. III, 132 ff.; Thag. 69.*‡ *The passage is quoted at Netti, 65; Ud. 81; UdA. 398.*§ *Cf. SnA. 508.*¹ B. abhinikkhantathero.² *Text* pati°; B. patisallānā.³ B. omits; S. Buddhapasaṇṣitaṃ.⁴ B. jivitāhā°; S. adds nāma.⁵ *See v.l. SA. II. 371, Na vā kankhami. Text same as above.*⁶ S. maraṇa°.⁷ C. āharāmi; S. harāmi.

[266⁶] *Calitan* ti vipphanditaṇ hoti.

[266⁷] *Passaddhī* ti kāyacittapassaddhi¹ kilesapassaddhi nāma hoti ti attho.

[266⁷] “*Natī* ti tanhā.²

[266⁷] ‘*Natīyā asatī* ti bhavatthāya ālayanikanti pariyuṭṭhāne³ asati.

[266⁸] *Āgatigatī na hotī* ti paṭisandhivasena āgati nāma⁴ cutivasena gamanaṇ⁵ nāma na hoti.*

[266⁸] *Cutūpapāto* ti cavanavasena cuti-upapajjanavasena upapāto.”†

[266⁹] “*N’ ev’ idha na huraṇ na ubhayam antarenā* ti na⁶ idhaloke na paraloke na ubhayattha hoti.⁷

[266¹⁰] *Es’ ev’ anto dukkhassā* ti vaṭṭadukkhakilesadukkhassa ayam eva anto, ayaṇ paricchedo parivaṭumabhāvo⁸ hoti ti.⁹

Ayam eva hi ettha attho:—Ye pana na¹⁰ *ubhayam antarenā* ti vacanaṇ gahetvā antarā-bhavaṇ icchanti,”† tesāṇ uttaraṇ heṭṭhā vuttam eva.

[266¹⁵] “*Satthaṇ āhāresī* ti jīvitahāra kasatthaṇ āhari, kaṇṭhanāliṇ chindi. Ath’ assa tasmiṇ khane maraṇabhayaṇ okkami, gatinimittaṇ upaṭṭhāsi. So attano puthujjanabhāvaṇ űatvā saṇviggō vipassanaṇ paṭṭhapetvā, saṅkhāre pari-gaṇhanto arahattaṇ patvā; samasīsī hutvā parinibbāyi.”§

• [266²¹] *Sammukhā yeva anupavajjātā vyākātā*¹¹ ti kiñcāpi idaṇ therassa puthujjanakāle vyākaraṇaṇ¹¹ hoti, etena pana vyākaraṇena¹¹ anantarāyam assa parinibbānaṇ ahosi. Tasmā bhagavā tadeva¹² vyākaraṇaṇ¹¹ gahetvā kathesi.

* Cf. UdA. 398. † Cf. SA. II. 72. ‡ Cf. UdA. 92.

§ Cf. SA. I. 183; II. 314. For samasīsī see PugA. 186; cf. Nett. 190.

¹ B. kāyacittassa pass°.

² B. adds nati.

³ B. °ṭṭhānesu.

⁴ B. adds na hoti.

⁵ S. gati.

⁶ S. n’ ev’.

⁷ S. adds ti.

⁸ S. pārimava°; SA. II. 373, pariccheda vaṭumabhāvo.

⁹ B. omits.

¹⁰ SA. II. 373, UdA. 92 omit.

¹¹ B. S. byā°.

¹² B. S. tam eva.

[266²⁴] *Upavajjakulānī* ti upasaṅkamitabbakulānī. Iminā therō: bhante, evaṇ upaṭṭhākesu¹ ca upaṭṭhāyikāsu ca vij-jamānāsu, so bhikkhu tumhākaṇ sāsane² parinibbāyissatī ti pucchi.³

[266²⁵] Ath' assa bhagavā kulesu saṇsaggābhāvaṇ dīpento: *honti*⁴ *h'* *ete*⁵ *Sāriputtā* ti ādim āha. Imasmiṇ kira ṭhāne therassa kulesu asaṇsaṭṭhabbhāvo pākaṭo ahosi. Sesaṇ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Channôvādasuttaṇ dutiyaṇ.

145.

[Punṇôvādasuttavaṇṇanā]

[267¹] *Evam me sutaṇ* ti Punṇôvādasuttaṇ.^{6*}

[267³] Tattha *paṭisallānā*⁷ ti ekībhāvā.

[267¹⁴] *Taṇ ce*† ti taṇ cakkhuṇ c' eva rūpaṇ ca.

[267¹⁶] *Nandīsamudayā*⁸ *dukkhasamudayo*⁹ ti nandiyā taṇhāya sāmōdhānēna pañcakkhandhadukkhasa sāmōdhānaṇ hoti. Iti chasu dvāresu *dukkhaṇ samudayo* ti dvinnāṇ saccānaṇ vasena vaṭṭaṇ matthakaṇ pāpetvā dassesi. Dutīyaṇaye nirodho maggo ti dvinnāṇ saccānaṇ vasena vivatṭaṇ matthakaṇ pāpetvā dassesi.

[268³] *Iminā ca tvaṇ Punṇā* ti pāṭi-ekko¹⁰ anusandhi. Evaṇ tāva vaṭṭavivaṭṭavasena desanaṇ arahatte pakkhipitvā,¹¹ idāni Punṇatheraṇ sattasu ṭhānesu sihanādaṇ nadāpetuṇ *iminā ca tvaṇ* ti ādim āha.

[268¹⁰] *Caṇḍā* ti duṭṭhā kībbisā.

[268¹⁰] *Pharusā* ti kakkhālā.¹²

* =S. IV. 60 ff.

† From here to end=SA. II. 373 ff. almost exactly.

¹ See v. ll. SA. II. 373; C. text, p. 1013, note 7.

² B. sāsanaṇ.

³ B. S. pucchati.

⁴ B. posanti.

⁵ S. h' etāni.

⁶ C. °ovādaṇ.

⁷ Text pati°; B. °lānā.

⁸ Text nandī°.

⁹ B. dukkhamudayo.

¹⁰ S. adds va.

¹¹ B. S. °petvā.

¹² S. °halā.

[268¹²] *Akkosissanti* ti dasahi akkosavatthūhi akkosissanti.

[268¹²] *Paribhāsissanti* ti: kiṃ samaṇo nāma tvaṃ? Idañ ca te idaṇ ca te karissāmā ti tajjessanti.

[268¹⁶] *Evam etthā* ti evaṃ mayham ettha bhavissati.

[268³⁴] *Daṇḍena* ti catuhatthadaṇḍena¹ vā ghaṭikamug-garena vā.

[269³] *Satthenā* ti ekato dhārādina.

[269¹²] *Satthahārakaṃ pariyesanti* ti jīvitahārakaṃ satthaṃ pariyesanti. Idaṃ thero tatiyapārājikavatthusmiṃ* asubha-kathaṃ sutvā attabhāvena jigucchantānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ² satthahārakapariyesanaṃ sandhāy' āha.

[269¹⁷] *Damūpasamenā* ti ettha damo† ti indriyaśaṃvara-dīnaṃ etaṃ nāmaṃ:—

“Saccena danto damasā upeto

Vedantagū vūsitabrahmacariyo”‡ ti

ettha hi indriyaśaṃvaro damo ti vutto. “Yadi saccā damā cāgā khantīyā³ bhiyyo na⁴ vajjati⁵”§ ti ettha paññā damo ti vuttā.⁶ “Dānena damena saṃyamena⁷ saccavacanenā⁸”|| ti ettha uposathakammaṃ damo ti vuttaṃ. Imasmiṃ pana sutte khanti-damo ti vedītabbā. Upasamo ti tass' eva ve-vacanaṃ.

[269¹⁹] *Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo* ti ko pan' esa Puṇṇo? Kasmā ca⁷ pan' ettha gantukāmo ahoṣi ti? Sunāparanta-vāsiko eva⁹ esa.⁹ Sāvatthiyaṃ pana asappāyavihāraṃ salakkhetvā tattha gantukāmo ahoṣi ti.¹⁰ Tatr' āyaṃ anupub-bikathā.¶

* Cf. Vin. III. 73 (Pārāj.).

† Cf. SA. I. 26: the same passages are quoted.

‡ S. I. 168=Sn. 463.

§ =S. I. 215=Sn. 189.

|| =D. I. 53=M. I. 404, 405.

¶ M. I. 379.

¹ B. S. °hatthena daṇ°.

² C. omits.

³ B. khantā.

⁴ B. omits; S. 'dha; Sn. 'dha.

⁵ S. vijjati.

⁶ B. vutto.

⁷ B. omits.

⁸ M. I. 404, 405; D. I. 53; SA. II. 374 have saccavajjena.

For other v. ll. see SA. II. 374, note 6.

⁹ B. S. eso.

¹⁰ B. S. omitt.

Sunāparantarattṭhe kira ekasmiṃ vāṇijakagāme¹ ete dve bhātaro. Tesu kadāci jettṭho² pañcasakaṭasatāni gahetvā janapadaṃ gantvā bhaṇḍaṃ āharati, kadāci kanittṭho. Imasmiṃ pana samaye kanittṭhaṃ ghare ṭhapetvā jettṭhabhātiko pañcasakaṭasatāni gahetvā janapadacārikaṃ caranto anupub-bena³ Sāvattṭhiṃ patvā Jetavanassa nātidūre sakaṭasatthaṃ⁴ nivāsetvā bhuttaṭpātarāso parijanaparivuto phāsukaṭṭhāne nisīdi.

Tena ca samayena Sāvattṭhivāsino bhuttaṭpatarāsā uposa-thaṅgāni adhittāya suddhuttarāsāṅgā gandhapupphādihat-thā yena buddho yena dhammo yena saṅgho tanninnā tapponā tappabbhārā hutvā dakkhiṇadvārena nikkhamitvā Jetavanaṃ gacchanti. So te disvā: kahaṃ ime gacchantī ti? ekaṃ manussaṃ pucchi. Kiṃ tvaṃ ayyo⁵ na jānāsi? Loke Buddhadhammasaṅgharatanāni nāma uppannāni. Icceso mahājano Satthu santike dhammakathaṃ sotuṃ gacchatī ti. Tassa buddho ti vacanaṃ⁶ chavicammādīni chinditvā atṭhimiṇṇaṃ āhacca atṭhāsī. Ath' attano parijanaparivuto tāya paṭisāya saddhiṃ vihāraṃ gantvā, Satthu madhurasarena dhammaṃ desentassa parisapariyante ṭhito dhammaṃ sutvā pabbajjāya cittaṃ uppādesi.

Atha Tathāgatena kālaṃ viditvā paṭisāya uyyojitāya⁷ Satthāraṃ upasaṅkimitvā vanditvā svātanāya nimantetvā dutya-divase maṇḍapaṃ kāretvā, āsanāni pañṇāpetvā, buddhaṃ pamukhassa saṅghassa mahādānaṃ datvā,⁸ bhuttaṭpātarāso⁹ uposathaṅgāni adhittāya, bhaṇḍāgārikaṃ pakkosāpetvā: ettakaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ¹⁰ vissajjitaṃ¹¹ ettakaṃ¹¹ na¹¹ vissajjitaṃ¹² ti sabbaṃ ācikkhitvā: imaṃ sāpateyyaṃ mayhaṃ kanittṭhassa dehi ti sabbaṃ niyyātetvā¹³ Satthu santike pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaparāyano¹⁴ ahosi.

¹ S. bāṇ°.

² B. jettṭho.

³ S. unupub°.

⁴ S. °sataṃ.

⁵ S. ayya.

⁶ B. adds sutvā.

⁷ S. °jetāya.

⁸ B. adds () ; S. adds bhattakiccāvasāne Bhagavā anumodanaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

⁹ S. bhatta°.

¹⁰ S. dhanaṃ.

¹¹ B. S. omit.

¹² S. visa°.

¹³ S. °detvā.

¹⁴ B. °yaṇo.

Ath' assa kammaṭṭhānaṃ manasikarontassa kammaṭṭhānaṃ na upaṭṭhāti. Tato cintesi: ayaṃ janapado mayhaṃ asappāyo. Yan nūn' āhaṃ Satthu santike kammaṭṭhānaṃ gaheṭvā sakaraṭṭham¹ eva gaccheyyan ti? Atha² pubbaṇhasamaye piṇḍāya caritvā. sāyaṇhasamaye³ paṭisallānā vuṭṭahitvā, bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamma,⁴ kammaṭṭhānaṃ kaṭhāpetvā, satta sihanāde naditvā *pakkāmi*.⁵ Tena vuttaṃ: *Atha kho āyasmā Punnô . . . pe . . . viharatī ti.*

Kattha pan' āyaṃ vihāsi ti? Catūsu ṭhānesu vihāsi: Sunāparantaṭṭhaṃ tāva pavisitvā va Ambaṭṭhapabbate⁶ nāma vasitvā,⁷ vāṇijagāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Atha naṃ kaniṭṭhabhātā sañjānitvā. bhikkhaṃ datvā: bhante, aññattha agantvā idh' eva vasathā ti paṭiññaṃ kāretvā tatth' eva vasāpesi.

Tato Samuddagirivihāraṃ nāma agamāsi. Tattha aya-kantapāsāṇehi paricchinditvā katacaṅkamo atthi. Taṃ koci caṅkameṭuṃ⁸ samattho nāma n' atthi. Tattha samuddavīciyo āgantvā ayakantapāsāṇesu paharītvā mahāsaddaṃ karonti. Therānaṃ⁹ kammaṭṭhānaṃ manasikarontānaṃ phāsuvihāro hotū ti, samuddaṃ nissaddaṃ¹⁰ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi.

Tato Mātulagiriṃ nāma agamāsi. Tattha sakunasāṅgho ussanno: rattiṃ ca divā ca saddo ekābandho ca¹¹ hoti.¹² Thero: imaṃ ṭhānaṃ aphāsukaṃ ti, tato Makulakārāma-vihāraṃ¹³ nāma gato. So vāṇijagāmassa nātīdūre nāccāsanne¹⁴ gamanāgamanasampanno vivitto appasaddo. Thero: imaṃ ṭhānaṃ phāsukaṃ ti, tattha rattiṭṭhānadvatṭhānacaṅkamanādinī kāretvā vassaṃ upagañchi.¹⁵ Evaṃ catūsu ṭhānesu vihāsi. •

¹ B. sakatṭhānam.² S. adds kho.³ C. sāyanhe; B. saya°.⁴ B. °kamitvā.⁵ B. pakkami.⁶ B. Ajjuhattha°; SA. II. 376, Abbha-hatthipabbataṃ.⁷ B. S. pavisitvā; SA. II. 376 patvā.⁸ B. S. °mituṃ.⁹ C. B. S. thero. For other v. l. see SA. II. 376, note 2.¹⁰ B. nīsad°.¹¹ B. S. omīti.¹² S. ahosi.¹³ S. Makula°; SA. II. 376 Mankulavihāraṃ.¹⁴ B. naccāsanno.¹⁵ B. °gacchi.

Ath' ekadivasañ tasmīñ yeva antovasse pañcavāṇijakasa-
tāni¹: parasamuddañ gacchāmā ti nāvāya bhaṇḍañ pakkhi-
piṇsu.² Nāvārohanadivase³ therassa kaniṭṭhabhātā therañ
bhojetvā therassa santike sikkhāpadāni gahetvā vanditvā
gacchanto: bhante mahāsamuddo nāma asaddheyyo.⁴ Ane-
kantarāyo amhe āvajjeyyāthā ti vatvā, nāvāñ āruyhi. Nāvā
uttamajavena gacchamānā aññataradīpakañ pāpūni. Manus-
sā: pātarāsañ karissāmā ti dīpake otinṇā.⁵ Tasmiñ pana⁶
dīpe aññañ kiñci n' atthi. Candanavanam eva ahoṣi. Ath'
eko vāsiyā rukkhāñ ākoṭetva⁷ lohitaḥcandanabhāvañ ñatvā
āha: bho mayañ lābhatthāya parasamuddañ gacchāma, ito
ca uttarañ lābho nāma n' atthi caturaṅgulamattā ghatikā
satasahassañ agghati. Hāretabbayuttakañ⁸ bhaṇḍañ hā-
retvā candanassa pūremā ti. Te tathā kariṇsu.⁹ Canda-
navane adhvattā amanussā¹⁰ kujjhutvā: imehi ambhākañ
candanavanañ nāsitañ. Ghātesāma¹¹ ne ti cintetvā: idh'
eva ghāṭitesu sabbañ vanañ ekañ kuṇapañ bhavissati.
Saṃuddamajjhe neṣaṇ nāvāñ osīdissāmā¹² ti āhaṇsu.

Atha tesañ nāvāñ āruyha muhuttañ gatakāle yeva uppā-
dikañ¹³ utthāpetvā¹⁴ sayam pi te amanussā bhayānakāni rū-
pāni dassayiṇsu. Bhītā manussā¹⁵ attano attano⁶ devatā
namassanti. Therassa kaniṭṭho Cullapunnakuṭumbiko¹⁶ may-
hañ bhātā avassayo hotū ti, therassa nāmañ¹⁷ saramāno¹⁸
aṭṭhāsi. Thero pi kira tasmiñ yeva¹⁷ khaṇe āvajjitvā¹⁸ tesañ

¹ B. °vāṇijasatāni; S. pañcabā°.

² B. °pesuñ.

³ B. S. nāvārohana°.

⁴ B. appameyyo; S. appasiddhiyo.

⁵ S. otinṇā; SA. II. 376 uttinṇā.

⁶ B. S. omī.

⁷ S. ākoṭetvā.

⁸ B. tañ hāretabbakayu°.

⁹ B. kiri°.

¹⁰⁻¹⁰ C. in brackets.

¹¹ S. Ghaṭe°.

¹² S. osīdāpesāmā.

¹³ SA. II. 377, uppātikañ. For other v. ll. see SA. I. 54, note 4; SA. II. 377, note 1. For uppādikā cf. DhA. IV. 109.

¹⁴ S. upaṭṭha°.

¹⁵ B. Cūla°.

¹⁶ B. nāmassamāno.

¹⁷ C. omits.

¹⁸ S. °jetvā.

vyasanuppattiṃ¹ ñatvā vehāsaṃ uppatitvā² abhimukho³ aṭṭhāsi. Amanussā therāṃ disvā: ayyo Puṇnatthero etī ti apakkamiṃsu⁴! Uppādikaṃ sannisīdi. Thero: mā bhāyathā ti. Te assāsetvā: kahaṃ gantukāmatthā? ti pucchi. Bhante ambhākaṃ sakatṭhānam eva gacchāmā ti āhaṃsu.⁵ Thero nāvaṃ⁶ thale⁷ akkamitvā⁸: etesaṃ icchitatthānaṃ gacchatū ti adhiṭṭhahi. Vāṇijā⁹ sakatṭhānaṃ gantvā taṃ pavattiṃ¹⁰ saputtadārakassa¹¹ ārocetvā: etha! therāṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmā ti. Pañcasatā pi¹² attano pañcamātugāmasatehi saddhiṃ tīsu saraṇesu patitṭhāya upāsakattaṃ pativedesuṃ.¹²

Tato nāvāya bhaṇḍaṃ otāretvā therassa' ekaṃ koṭṭhāsaṃ katvā: ayaṃ bhante tumhākaṃ koṭṭhāso ti āhaṃsu. Thero: mayhaṃ viṣuṃ koṭṭhāsakiccaṃ n' atthi. Satthā pana tumhehi diṭṭhapubbo? ti. Na diṭṭhapubbo bhante ti. Tena hi iminā Satthu maṇḍalamālaṃ karotha evaṃ Satthāraṃ passissathā ti. Te: sādhu bhante ti, tena ca koṭṭhāsena attano ca koṭṭhāsehi maṇḍalamālaṃ kātuṃ¹³ ārabhiṃsu.

Satthā pi kira¹⁴ āradhakālato paṭṭhāya paribhogāṃ akāsi. Ārakkhamanussā rattiṃ obhāsaṃ disvā: māhesakkhā devatā atthi ti saññaṃ kariṃsu. Upāsakā maṇḍalamālaṃ ca bhikkhusaṅghassa ca senāsanaṇi niṭṭhapetvā dānasambhāraṃ sajetvā: kattaṃ bhante amhehi attano kiccaṃ. Satthāraṃ pakkosathā¹⁵? ti, therassa ārocesuṃ. Thero sāyaṇhasamaye¹⁶ jiddhiyā Sāvattiṃ patvā¹⁷: bhante vāṇijagāmaṇvāsino¹⁸ tumhe daṭṭhukāmā; tesāṃ anukampaṃ karoṭhā ti bhagavantaṃ yāci. Bhagavā adhiṇvāsesi. Thero bhagavato adhiṇvāsanaṃ viditvā sakatṭhānam eva paccāgato. “Bhagavā pi Ānandatheraṃ

¹ B. S. bya°.

² S. uppatitvā.

³ B. sammukhe; S. °khe.

⁴ B. pakka°.

⁵ B. omits.

⁶ S. nāvā.

⁷ C. paṇe; B. phale; SA. II. 377, nāv' angaṇe, with v. ll. phape.

⁸ S. atikkam°.

⁹ S. adds ca.

¹⁰ S. pavuttiṃ.

¹¹ B. S. puttadārassa.

¹² S. °desesuṃ.

¹³ C. kātu.

¹⁴ B. kir' assa.

¹⁵ S. passathā.

¹⁶ C. B. sāyaṇha°.

¹⁷ C. gantvā.

¹⁸ S. bāṇi°.

āmantesi: Ānanda sve¹ Sunāparantavāṇijagāme² piṇḍāya carissāma. Tvaṇ ekūnapaṇcasatānaṇ bhikkhūnaṇ salākaṇ dehī ti. Thero: sādhu bhante ti. Bhikkhusanghassa tam atthaṇ ārocetvā: na piṇḍāya³ cārikā³ bhikkhū salākaṇ gaṇhantū’’* ti āha. Taṇ divasaṇ “Kundadhānathero pathamaṇ salākaṇ aggahesi.”† Vāṇijagāmaवासिनो pi⁴: sve⁵ kira Satthā āgamissatī ti gāmamajjhe maṇḍapaṇ katvā dānaggaṇ sajja-yiṇsu.

Bhagavā pāto va sarīrapaṭijagganaṇ katvā Gandhakūṭiṇ pavisitvā⁶ phalasamāpattiṇ appetvā nisīdi. Sakkassa paṇḍu-kambalasilāsanaṇ unham ahosi. So: kim idan ti? āvajjitvā⁷ Satthu Sunāparantagamaṇaṇ disvā Vissakammaṇ⁸ āmantesi: Tāta, ajja Bhagavā tiṇsamattāni⁹ yojanasatāni piṇḍacāraṇ¹⁰ gamissati.¹¹ Paṇcakūtāgārasatāni māpetvā Jetavanadvāra-koṭṭhakamatthake¹² gamanasajjāni katvā ṭhapehī ti. So tathā akāsi. Bhagavato kūṭāgāraṇ cutumukhaṇ ahosi, dvinnaṇ aggasāvakānaṇ¹³ dvimukhāni, sesāni ekamukhāni. Satthā Gandhakūṭito nikkhamma paṭipāṭiyā thapitakūtā-gāreṣu dhurakūtāgāraṇ¹⁴ pāvīsī. Dve aggasāvake ādiṇ katvā ekūnapaṇcabhikkhusatāni pi kūṭāgāragatāni¹⁵ ahesuṇ. Ekaṇ tucchakūtāgāraṇ ahosi. Paṇca pi kūṭāgārasatāni ākāse uppatiṇsu.

* Cf. AA. I. 265 f.

† Cf. A. I. 24; Ap. 81 f.; see also Pss. Brethren, p. 19. At AA. 266 he is called Konda°. He is also mentioned at M. I. 462; Ud. II. 8 and UdA. 122; DhA. III. 52-58.

¹ S. sve 'va.

² S. °parante bāni°.

³ C. bhacārikā; B. piṇḍacārikā; SA. II. 377, nappavārīta-, with v. ll., note 2.

⁴ B. omits.

⁵ S. sve va.

⁶ B. °etvā.

⁷ B. S. °etvā.

⁸ B. Visu°; S. Vissu°.

⁹ C. S. timattāni.

¹⁰ B. piṇḍacāraṇ.

¹¹ B. karissati.

¹² B. °koṭṭhamatthake.

¹³ B. °kāni.

¹⁴ S. varakūt°.

¹⁵ B. kūṭāgāraṇ gantvā nisinnā; S. ekūnapaṇcakūt°.

Satthā Saccabandhapabbataṇ¹ nāma patvā kūtāgaraṇ
ākāse ṭhapetvā² tasmiṇ pabbate Saccabandho nāma mic-
chādītthikatāpaso mahājanaṇ micchādītthiṇ uggaṇhāpento³
lābhaggayasaggapatto⁴ hutvā vasati. Abbhantare c'⁵ assa
antocātiyaṇ padīpo viya arahattassa upanissayo jalati. Taṇ
disvā: dhammaṇ⁶ assa⁶ kathessāmī ti gantvā dhammaṇ
desesi. Tāpaso desanāpariyosāne arahattaṇ pāpuni. Mag-
gen' ev' assa abhiññā āgatā. Ehibhikkhu hutvā iddhimaya-
pattacīvaradharo⁷ kūtāgaraṇ pāvisi. Bhagavā kūtāgara-
gatehi pañcabhikkhusatehi⁸ saddhiṇ vāṇijagāmaṇ gantvā
kūtāgarāni adissamānakāni⁹ katvā vāṇijagāmaṇ pāvisi.

Vāṇijā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṇ
datvā Satthāraṇ Makulakārāmaṇ¹⁰ nayiṇsu. Satthā¹¹ maṇḍa-
lamāṇ pāvisi. Mahājano yāva: Satthā gattadarathaṇ¹²
paṭṭipassambhe¹³ ti¹³ tāva¹³ pātarāsaṇ katvā uposathaṅgāni
samādāya bahuṇ gandhaṇ ca pupphaṇ ca ādāya dhamma-
savanatthāya ārāmaṇ paccāgamāsi. Satthā dhammaṇ desesi.
Mahājanassa bandhanamokkho jāto. Mahantaṇ Buddha-
kolāhalaṇ ahosi. Satthā mahājanassa sāṅgahatthaṇ sati¹⁴
p' āhaṇ tatth' eva vasi. Arunaṇ pana Mahāgandhakūṭiyaṇ
yeva utthapesi. Tattha sati¹⁴ p' āhaṇ vasitvā vāṇijagāme
piṇḍāya caritvā, tvaṇ idh' eva vaśāhi ti Puṇṇatheraṇ nivat-
tetvā, antare Nammadā nadī* nāma atthi, tassā tīraṇ aga-
māsi. Nammadā nāgarājā Satthu paccuggamanaṇ katvā
nāgabhavanaṇ pavesetvā, tiṇṇaṇ ratanānaṇ sakkāraṇ akāsi.

* Jā. II. 344; IV. 394, 397.

¹ SA. II. 378 Saccabaddha°.

² S. SA. II. 378 ṭhapesi.

³ S. gaṇhā°.

⁴ B. lābhaggaṇpato; S. lābhayasaggapatto.

⁵ S. p'.

⁶ S. dhammassa.

⁷ B. *adds* hutvā.

⁸ B. pañcahi bhik°.

⁹ B. SA. II. 379 °mānāni.

¹⁰ B. Makulārāmaṇ; S. Makulakārāmaṇ; SA. II. 379
Mankulakārāmaṇ.

¹¹ B. *adds* maggaṇ desesi. Mahājanassa.

¹² S. bhattadara°.

¹³ C. °sambhetī ti.

¹⁴ S. kati.

Satthā tassa dhammaṇ kathetvā nāgabhavanā nikkhami. So: mayhaṇ bhante paricaritabbaṇ dethā ti yāci. Bhagavā Nammadānālitire padacetiyaṇ dassesi. Taṇ vīcisu¹ āgatāsu pithiyatī gatāsu vivariyati² mahāsakkarappattaṇ ahosi.

[269²⁵] Satthā tato nikkhamma Saccabandhapabbataṇ gantvā Saccabandham āha: tayā³ mahājano apāyamagge otārito. Tvaṇ idh' eva vasitvā etesaṇ laddhiṇ vissajjāpetvā⁴ nibbānamagge patitṭhāpehī ti. So pi paricaritabbaṇ yāci. Satthā ghanapitthipāsāne allamattikā⁵ piṇḍamhi⁵ lañchanaṇ⁶ viya padacetiyaṇ dassesi. Tato Jetavanam eva gato. Etam⁷ atthaṇ sandhāya: *ten' ev' antaravassena* ti ādi vuttaṇ.

[269²⁹] *Parinibbāyī* ti anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyī. Mahājano therassa sattadivasāni sarīrapūjaṇ katvā bahūni gandhakaṭṭhāni samodhānetvā sarīraṇ jhāpetvā dhātuyo ādāya cetiyam akāsi.

[269³⁰] *Sambahulā bhikkhū* ti therassa ālāhane thitabhikkhū. Sesaṇ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Punnôvādasuttaṇ tatiyaṇ.

146.

[Nandakôvādasuttavaṇṇanā]

[270⁸] *Evam me sutan* ti Nandakôvādasuttaṇ.

[270¹⁷] *Tattha tena kho pana samayena* ti bhagavā Mahāpajāpatiā yācito bhikkhunisaṅghaṇ uyyojetvā bhikkhusaṅghaṇ sannipātetvā⁹ *therā bhikkhū* vārena *bhikkhuniyo ovadantū* ti, saṅghassa bhāraṇ akāsi. Taṇ sandhāy' etaṇ vuttaṇ.

[270¹⁷] *Tattha pariyāyena* ti vārena.

[270¹⁸] *Na icchati* ti attano vāre sampatte dūraṇ gāmaṇ vā gantvā sūcikkammādini vā ārabhitvā ayaṇ nāmassa papañ-

¹ C. B. vīcisu.

² B. ca dissati.

³ B. tathā.

⁴ B. S. visa°.

⁵ B. S. °mattikapin°.

⁷ C. tam.

⁶ S. lañca°.

⁸ C. °vādaṇ.

⁹ S. °pātāpetvā.

co¹ ti vadāpeti.² Imaṃ³ pana pariyāyena ovādaṃ⁴ bhagavā Nandakatherass*⁵ eva kāraṇā⁵ akāsi. Kasmā? Imāsaṃ hi bhikkhunīnaṃ therāṃ disvā cittaṃ ekaggaṃ hoti pasīdati. Tena tā tassa⁶ ovādaṃ paṭicchitukāmā⁷ dhammakathaṃ sotukāmā.⁸ Tasmā bhagavā Nandako attano vāre sampatte⁹ ovādaṃ¹⁰ dassati,¹⁰ dhammakathaṃ kathessatī ti vārena ovādam¹¹ akāsi. Thero pana attano vāraṃ na karoti. Kasmā¹² ti ce? Tā kira bhikkhuniyo pubbe therassa Jambudīpe rājjaṃ kārentassa orodhā ahesuṃ. Thero pubbenivāsāñāpēna taṃ kāraṇaṃ ñatvā cintesi: maṃ imassa bhikkhuniśaṅghassa majjhe nisinnaṃ upamāyo ca kāraṇāni ca āharitvā dhammaṃ kathayamānaṃ disvā añño pubbenivāsāñānalābhī bhikkhu imaṃ kāraṇaṃ oloketvā āyasmā Nandako yāvajjadivasā¹³ orodhe na vissajjeti.¹⁴ Sobhat' āyasmā orodhaparivuto ti vattabbaṃ maññeyyā¹⁵ ti. Etam atthaṃ sampassamāno thero attano vāraṃ na karoti.

[270¹⁹] Imāsaṃ ca kira bhikkhunīnaṃ therassa' eva desanā¹⁶ sappāyā bhavissatī ti ñatvā *atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ*¹⁷ *Nandakaṃ*¹⁷ *āmantesi*. Tāsaṃ pana bhikkhunīnaṃ pubbe tassa orodhabbhāvajānanatthaṃ idaṃ vatthuṃ.

Pubbe kira Bārāṇasiyaṃ pañcadāsāsātāni¹⁸ ca¹⁹ pañcadāsīsatāni cā ti jaṅghasahassaṃ ekato va kammaṃ katvā ekasmiṃ thāne vasi. Ayaṃ Nandathero tasmiṃ kāle jetthakadāso

* *Mentioned also at A. I. 25, 193; IV. 358; see Pss. Br., p. 178.*

¹ B. sampatto.

² S. °pesi.

³ B. idaṃ.

⁴ B. S. ovādanaṃ.

⁵ S. bhāraṃ.

⁶ S. therassa.

⁷ B. sampatī°.

⁸ C. *has these two words in brackets.*

⁹ S. *adds* va.

¹⁰ B. ovādessati.

¹¹ B. ovādanaṃ.

¹² C. Taṃ kasmā.

¹³ S. *adds* pi.

¹⁴ S. visa°.

¹⁵ B. maññeyyun.

¹⁶ S. dhammadesanā.

¹⁷ C. āyasmantanandakaṃ.

¹⁸ C. °dāsāsātāni.

¹⁹ C. B. *omit.*

hoti. Gotamī jetṭhakadāsī. Sā¹ jetṭhakadāsassa pādapari-
cārikā ahosi paṇḍitā vyattā.² Jaṅghasahassam pi puñña-
kammaṃ karontaṃ ekato va³ karoti. Atha vassūpanāyika-
samaye⁴ pañca paccekabuddhā Nandamūlapabbhārato Isi-
patane otarivā nagare piṇḍāya caritvā Isipatanam eva
gantvā: vassūpanāyikakuṭiyā⁵ atthāya hatthakammaṃ yā-
cissāmā tī cīvaraṃ pārupitvā sāyanhasamaye nagaraṃ pavi-
sitvā setṭhissa gharadvāre atthaṃsu. Jetṭhakadāsī kuṭaṃ
gahetvā udakatitthaṃ⁶ gacchantī paccekabuddhe nagaraṃ
pavisante addasa. Setṭhi tesāṃ āgatakāle⁷ kāraṇaṃ⁸ sutvā:
amhākaṃ okāso n' atthi gacchantū tī āha. Atha te nagarā
nikkhamante jetṭhakadāsī kuṭaṃ gahetvā pavisanti disvā
kuṭaṃ otāretvā vinditvā onamitvā⁹ mukhaṃ pidhāya: ayyā
nagaraṃ pavitṭhamattā va nikkhantā: kin nu kho ti ? pucchi.
Vassūpanāyikakuṭiyā hatthakammaṃ yācituṃ āgamimhā ti.
Laddhaṃ bhante ti. Na laddhaṃ upāsike ti. Kiṃ pana sā
kuṭi issareh' eva kātābbā duggatehi pi sakkā kātun ti ?
Yeṇa kenaci sakkā ti. Sādhū bhante mayaṃ karissāma sve
mayhaṃ bhikkhaṃ¹⁰ ganhathā ti nimantetvā udakaṃ netvā
puna kuṭaṃ gahetvā āgamma titthamagge thatvā āgatāgatā⁷
avasesadāsiyo etth' eva hoṭhā ti vatvā sabbāsaṃ āgatakāle
āha. Ammā⁸ kiṃ niccam eva parassa dāsakammaṃ karissatha
udāhu dāsabhāvato muccituṃ icchathā ti ? Ajj' eva muc-
cituṃ icchāma ayye ti. Yadi evaṃ mayā pañca pacceka-
buddhā hatthakammaṃ alabhanta svātanāya nimantitā tum-
hākaṃ sāmikehi ekadivasaṃ hatthakammaṃ dāpethā ti. Tā:
sādhū ti sampatīcchitvā sāyaṃ aṭavito⁹ āgatakāle sāmikānaṃ
ārocesuṃ. Te: sādhū ti jetṭhakadāsassa gehadvāre sannipati-
ṇṇu. Atha ne jetṭhakadāsī: svātanāya¹⁰ paccekabud-
dhānaṃ hatthakammaṃ dethā ti. Anisaṃsaṃ ācikkhitvā ye

* Cf. Divy, 18, 489.

¹ S. omits.

² B. bya°.

³ B. S. omit.

⁴ S. °titthaṃ.

⁵ B. S. āgatakāraṇaṃ.

⁶ B. onamitvā; S. onametvā.

⁷ B. S. āgatā.

⁸ B. amma.

⁹ B. atṭa°.

¹⁰ C. sve tātā.

pi na kātukāmā te gālḥena ovādena tajjetvā paṭicchāpesi. Sā punadivase paccekabuddhānaṃ bhattaṃ datvā sabbesaṃ dāsaputtānaṃ¹ saññaṃ adāsi. Te tāvadeva araññaṃ pavasi-
tvā dabbasambhāre* samodhānetvā sataṃ sataṃ hutvā eka-
kaṃ kuṭiṃ ekakaṃ² caṅkamanādi² parivāraṃ katvā mañ-
capīṭhapāṇiyaparibhojanīyabhājanādini³ ṭhapetvā pacceka-
buddhe temāsaṃ tattha vasanatthāya paṭiññaṃ* kāretvā
vārabbhikkhaṃ paṭṭhapesuṃ. Yo attano vāradivase na sak-
koti. Tassa jeṭṭhakadāsī sakagehato nīharitvā⁴ deti. Evaṃ
temasaṃ jaggitvā jeṭṭhakadāsī ekekaṃ⁵ dāsaṃ⁶ ekekaṃ sātakaṃ
vissajjāpesi.⁷ Pañcathūlasātakasatāni ahesuṃ. Tāni pari-
vattāpetvā pañcannaṃ paccekabuddhānaṃ ticcivarāni katvā
adāsi. Paccekabuddhā yathāphāsukaṃ agamaṃsu. Te⁸ pi
jaṅghasahassaṃ⁹ ekato kusalaṃ katvā kāyassa bhedā devaloke
nibbattiṃsu.¹⁰ Tāni pañcamātugāmasatāni kālena kālaṃ tesāṃ
pañcannaṃ purisasatānaṃ gehe honti. Kālena kālaṃ sabbāpi
jeṭṭhakadāsaputtass' eva gehe honti. Ath' ekasmiṃ kāle
jeṭṭhakadāsaputto devalokā¹¹ cavitvā rājakūle nībbatto. Tā
pi pañcasatā devakaññā mahābhogakulesu nībbattitvā¹² tassa
raje ṭhitassa gehaṃ agamaṃsu. Etena niyāmeṇa saṃsa-
rantiyo amhākaṃ bhagavato kāle Koliyanagare¹³ Devadaha-
nagare ca khattiyakulesa nībbattā. Nandakathero¹⁴ pabbaj-
itvā arahattaṃ patto. Jeṭṭhakadāsīdhitā vayam āgamma
Sudhodanamahārājassa aggamahesitthāne ṭhitā. Itarāpi
tesāṃ tesāṃ⁵ rājaputtānaṃ yeva ghaṃ gatā. Tāsaṃ sāmī-
kā pañcasatarājakumārā udakacumbaṭakalahe¹⁵ Satthu dham-
madesanaṃ sutvā pabbajitā. Rājadhītarō tesāṃ ukkaṇṭha-

* Cf. DhA. II. 114.

¹ B. dāsakaput°.

² C. sacañ°; B. ekakacañ°.

³ S. °paribhojanīyādini.

⁴ B. S. āhaitvā.

⁵ B. omits.

⁶ B. omits; S. dāsiṃ.

⁷ S. visa°.

⁸ C. B. te.

⁹ S. °sahassā.

¹⁰ C. nībbatti.

¹¹ B. °lokato.

¹² B. °tetvā.

¹³ S. adds ca.

¹⁴ B. adds pi.

¹⁵ B. °cumbitaka°; S. °cumbiṭaka°.

natthaṇ sāsanaṇ pesesuṇ. Te¹ ukkanṭhite Bhagavā Kuṇā-
adahaṇ* netvā sotāpattiṭṭhale patiṭṭhapetvā mahāsamaya-
divase arahatte patiṭṭhāpesi. Tā pi pañcasatā rājadhitaro
nikkhamitvā Mahāpajāpatiyā santike pabbajjisu.

[270²³] *Ayam āyasmā Nandako ettāvata² bhikkhuniyo* ti
evam etaṇ vatthuṇ veditabbaṇ.³

[271⁴] *Rājakārāmo* ti Pasenadinā kārīto nagarassa dak-
khiṇadisābhāge⁴ thūpārāmasadise thāne vihāro.

[272⁴] *Sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṇ* ti hetunā kārāṇena vipas-
sanāpaññāya yāthāvasarasato diṭṭhaṇ.

[273³⁵] *Tajjaṇ tajjaṇ* ti taṇsabhāvaṇ taṇsabhāvaṇ. Atthato
pana taṇ taṇ paccayaṇ paṭicca tā tā vedanā uppajjanti ti
vuttaṇ hoti.

[274⁸] Pagev' assa *chāyā* ti mūlādini nissāya nibbattā.
Chāyā paṭhamataraṇ yeva aniccā.

[274³³] *Anupahaccā* ti anupaharivā.⁵ Tattha maṇsaṇ
piṇḍaṇ piṇḍaṇ katvā cammaṇ alliyāpento *maṇsakāyaṇ* upa-
hanti⁶ nāma, cammaṇ vaṭṭaṇ⁷ katvā maṇse alliyāpento
*cammakāyaṇ*⁸ upahanti⁶ nāma, etaṇ akatvā.

[274³⁴] *Vilimaṇ⁹ nahārū⁹ bandhanan* ti sabbaṇ¹⁰ camme¹⁰
laggaṇ¹⁰ vilimamaṇsam¹¹ eva.

[275²⁰] *Antarā¹² kilesasaṇṇyojanaṇ bandhanan* ti sabbaṇ
antarā¹³ kilesam eva sandhāya vuttaṇ.

[275²²] *Satta kho pan' ime* ti kasmā āha ?¹⁴ Yā¹⁵ hi¹⁵ esā
paññā kilese *saṇchindati*¹⁶ ti vuttā. Sā na ekikā va attano
dhammatāya saṇchindituṇ¹⁶ sakkoti.¹⁷ Yathā pana kuṭhārī¹⁸

* Cf. Vism. 416.

¹ B. Bhagavā.

² S. ettāva.

³ B. S. dīpetabbaṇ.

⁴ C. dakkhiṇānu disā°.

⁵ C. °hanitvā.

⁶ B. S. upahanati.

⁷ B. bandhaṇ bandhaṇ; S. baddhaṇ baddhaṇ.

⁸ B. maṇsakāyaṇ.

⁹ B. S. vilimaṇsanahārū.

¹⁰ S. sabbacammalaggaṇ.

¹¹ B. vilipanamamaṇsam; S. vilimaṇsam.

¹² S. antaraṇ.

¹³ B. S. antaraṇ.

¹⁴ B. adds ti.

¹⁵ B. omits.

¹⁶ B. chind°.

¹⁷ B. na sak°.

¹⁸ B. kumārī.

na attano dhammatāya chejjaṇ chindati. “Purisassa tajaṇ vāyāmaṇ paṭicca¹”^{*} chindati. Evaṇ na vinā chahr² bojjaṇgehi paññā kilese chindituṇ sakkotī, tasmā evam āha.

[276¹⁸] *Tena hī* ti yena kāraṇena tayā cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni cha bāhirāni cha viññāṇakāye dīpōpamaṇ³ rukkhōpamaṇ gāvūpamaṇ⁴ ca dassetvā sattahi bojjaṇgehi āsavakkhayena desanā niṭṭhapitā.⁵ *Tena* kāraṇena *tvay sve pi tā bhikkhuniyo ten’ eva ovādena ovadeyyāsi* ti.

[277¹⁶] *Sā sotāpannā* ti yā sā guṇehi sabbapaccchimkā sā sotāpannā. Sesā pana sakadāgāmi⁶-anāgāminiyo ca khīṇasavā ca. Yadi evaṇ kathaṇ *paripunnasāṅkappā* ti? Ajjhāsaya-paripūriyā. Yassā hi bhikkhuniyā evam ahosi: Kadā nu kho ahaṇ ayyassa Nandakassa dhammadesanaṇ supantī⁷ tasmiṇ ñeva āsane sotāpattiphalāṇ sacchikareyyan tī? Sā⁸ sotāpattiphalāṇ sacchākāsi. Yassā ahosi: sakadāgāmiphalāṇ anāgāmiphalāṇ arahattan⁹ tī,⁹ sā⁹ arahattaṇ sacchākāsi. Ten’ āha Bhagavā: “*attamanā c’ eva paripunnasāṅkappā cā*”[†] ti.

Nandakôvādasuttaṇ catutthaṇ.

147.

[Cūlarāhulôvādasuttavaṇṇanā]

[277²⁰] *Evam me sutan* ti Rāhulôvādasuttaṇ.†

[277²³] Tattha “*vimutti-paripācanīyā*”[§] ti vimuttiṇ⁹ paripācentī⁹ ti⁹ vimutti-paripācanīyā.¹⁰

* =A. I. 207.

† Cf. M. I. 192, 200; S. I. 80.

‡ =S. IV. 105; cf. M. Sutta 62; S. II. 244 ff.; III. 135 ff.; Sn. 335 ff.; Vin. I. 81, A. I. 24, II. 164; Pss. Br., p. 183.

§ From here to ¶, p. 99=SA. II. 391 ff., and to ‡, p. 98=UdA. 220 f. Textual passage is quoted at DA. I. 50 f.

¹ B. S. paṭicca’ eva.

² B. sattahi.

³ S. padī°.

⁴ S. gāvōp°.

⁵ B. ṭhapitā; S. niṭṭhapitā.

⁶ S. °gāmini.

⁷ B. supetun ti.

⁸ B. so.

⁹ B. omits.

¹⁰ B. vimuttiyā pari°.

[277²⁴] *Dhammā* ti pannarasadhammā.¹ Te saddhindriyādīnaṃ² visuddhikāraṇavasena veditabbā. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ: 'Assaddhe³ puggale parivajjayato, saddhe puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato, pasādaniye⁴ suttante paccavekkhato ti.⁵ Imehi tihākārehi saddhindriyaṃ visujjhati. Kusite⁶ puggale parivajjayato, āraddhaviriye puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato sammappadhāne paccavekkhato ti.⁵ Imehi tihākārehi viriyindriyaṃ visujjhati. Mutthassatipuggale parivajjayato, upatṭhitasatipuggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato satipatṭhāne paccavekkhato. Imehi tihākārehi satindriyaṃ visujjhati. Asamāhite puggale parivajjayato, samāhite puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato jhānavimokkhe paccavekkhato. Imehi tihākārehi samādhindriyaṃ visujjhati. Doppaññe puggale parivajjayato, paññāvante puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato gambhīraṃ ñānacariyaṃ paccavekkhato. Imehi tihākārehi paññindriyaṃ visujjhati. Iti (ime) pañca puggale parivajjayato, pañca puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato pañcasuttantakkhandhe paccavekkhato. Imehi pannarasahi¹ ākārehi imāni pañcindriyāni visujjhantī^{*} ti.

Apare pi pannarasadhammā¹ vimutti-paripācaniyā, saddhādīni.⁷ Pañc' imāni indriyāni: aniccasaññā anicce, dukkhasaññā dukkhe, anattasaññā, pahānasaññā, virāgasaññā ti. Imā pañca nibbedhabhāgiyā saññā Meghiyattherassa† kathitā kalyāṇamittādayo⁸ pañcadhammā ti.†

Kāya pana velāya bhagavato etad ahoṣi ti: Paccūsasamayā lokāṃ volokentassa.

[280⁹] *Anekāni devatāsahassāni* ti āyasmatā Rāhulena Padumuttarassa Bhagavato pādamūle Pālitanāgarājakāle pat-

* = Pts. II. 1 f. quoted at UdA. 220-221.

† Cf. Ud. IV. 1; A. IV. 354 ff.; Thag., p. 10; DhP. 33, 34; DhA. I. 287.

‡ To here from §, p. 97=UdA. 220 f.

¹ S. paṇṇa°.

³ B. asaddhe.

⁵ B. S. omī.

⁷ C. saddhā.

² S. °dīni.

⁴ S. °nīye.

⁶ C. B. kusite.

⁸ B. S. °mittatādayo.

thanāṇ ṭhapentena^{1*} saddhiṇ. Patthanāṇ-ṭhapitadevatā¹ yeva tā.² Tāsu pana kāci bhummaṭṭhakādevatā, kāci antalikkhaṭṭhakā³ rājikā,⁴ kāci cātummahārājikā,⁵ kāci devaloke,⁶ kāci Brahmaloce nibbattā. Imasmiṇ pana divase sabbā ekasmiṇ⁷ ṭhāne⁷ Andhavanasmīṇ yeva sannipatitā.†

[280¹⁰] *Dhammacakkhun* ti Upāliovādaṭṭ-Dīghanakhasuttesu⁸ paṭhamamaggo dhammacakkhun ti vutto. Brahmāyusutte|| tīṇi phalāni. Imasmiṇ sutte cattāro maggā cattāri ca phalāni dhammacakkhun ti vedītabbāni. Tattha hi kāci devatā sotāpannā ahesuṇ, kāci sakadāgāmī⁹-anāgāmī⁹-khināsavā. Tāsaṇ ca pana devatānaṇ ettakā¹⁰ ti gaṇanavasena paricchedo n' atthi. Sesāṇ sabbattha uttānam evā ti."¶

Rāhulōvadasuttaṇ pañcamāṇ.

148.

[Chachakkasuttavaṇṇanā]

[280¹²] *Evam me sutaṇ* ti Chachakkasuttaṇ.¹¹

[280¹⁶] Tattha ādikalyāṇaṇ ti ādimhi kalyāṇaṇ bhaddakaṇ niddosaṇ katvā desissāmi.¹² Majjha¹³-pariyosānesu pi es' eva nayo. Iti Bhagavā ariyavaṇsaṇ navahi Mahāsatiṭṭhānaṇ** sattahi Mahā-assapuraṇ†† sattahi yeva paḍehi thomesi. Imaṇ¹⁴ pana suttaṇ navahi paḍehi thomesi ti.⁴

* AA. I. 251.

† AA. I. 259.

‡ M. Sutta 56.

§ M. Sutta 74.

|| M. Sutta 91.

¶ *To here from §, p. 97=SA. II. 391 f. almost exactly.*

** D. II. 290 ff.

†† M. Sutta 39.

¹ B. paṭh°.

² B. devatā; S. omits.

³ B. °likkhakā; S. °likkhitā.

⁵ B. cātumahā°.

⁴ B. S. omits.

⁷ B. S. ekaṭhāne.

⁶ S. °lokā.

⁸ B. adds Āsapisupamasuttesu.

¹⁰ C. ettikā.

⁹ S. °gāminī.

¹² B. S. desess°.

¹¹ C. chachakkaṇ.

¹⁴ B. idaṇ.

¹³ B. majjhima.

[280²²] *Veditabbānī* ti saha vipassanena¹ maggena¹ jānitabbāni. Manāyatanena tebhūmikacittam² eva kathitaṇ. Dhammāyatanena bahiddhā tebhūmakadhammā² ca. Manoviññānena ṭhapetvā dve³ pañcaviññānāni sesaṇ dvāvīsatividhaṇ⁴ lokiyavipākacittaṇ. Phassavedanā yathāvuttavipākaviññānasampayuttā va.

[282¹¹] *Taṇhā* ti vipākavedanāpaccayā javanakkhane uppannatanhā.

[282¹⁴] *Cakkhuṇ⁵ attā* ti pāṭiyekko⁶ anusandhi. Hetthā kathitānaṇ⁷ hi dvinnāṇ saccānaṇ anattabhāvadassanattaṇ ayaṇ desanā āradhdhā.

[282¹⁴] Tattha *na uppaṇṇatī*⁸ ti na yujjati.

[282¹⁶] *Vetī* ti vigacchati mrujjhati.

[284⁹] *Ayaṇ kho pana bhikkhave* ti ayam pi pāṭiyekko⁶ anusandhi. Ayaṇ hi⁹ desanā tiṇṇaṇ gāhānaṇ vasena vaṭṭaṇ dassetun āradhdhā. Dukkhaṇ samudayo ti dvinnāṇ saccānaṇ vasena vaṭṭaṇ dassetun ti pi vadanti yeva.

[284¹⁰] *Etaṇ mamā* ti ādisu taṇhāmānadiṭṭhigāhā va veditabbā.

[284¹¹] *Samanupassatī* ti gāhattayavasena passati. Evaṇ vaṭṭaṇ dassetvā idāni tiṇṇaṇ gāhānaṇ paṭipakkhavasena¹⁰ nirodho maggo ti. Imesaṇ vā dvinnāṇ saccānaṇ vasena vivaṭṭaṇ dassetun *ayaṇ kho panā* ti ādim āha.

[284²⁵] *N' etaṇ mamā* ti¹¹ ādini taṇhādīnaṇ paṭisedhavaccānāni.

[284²⁶] *Samanupassatī* ti aniccaṇ dukkham anattā ti passati. Evaṇ vivaṭṭaṇ dassetvā idāni tiṇṇaṇ anusayānaṇ vasena puna vaṭṭaṇ dassetun *cakkhuṇ ca bhikkhave* ti ādim āha.

[285⁷] Tattha *abhinandatī* ti ādini taṇhādiṭṭhivasen' eva vuttāni.

[285⁸] *Anusetī* ti appahino hoti.

¹ S. vipassanāmaggena.

² C. tebhūmaka°.

³ S. dvi.

⁴ B. S. bāvi°.

⁵ B. S. cakkhu.

⁶ B. pāṭi-ekko.

⁷ B. kathitāni.

⁸ B. S. upapa°.

⁹ S. omits.

¹⁰ S. °kkhepavasena.

¹¹ S. adds mamā ti.

[285³⁵] *Dukkhaṣṣā* ti vaṭṭadukkhakilesadukkhassa. Evaṇ
tiṇṇaṇ anusayānaṇ vasena vattaṇ kathetvā idāni tesāṇ pati-
pakkhavasena¹ vivaṭṭaṇ dassento puna *cakkhuñ cā* ti ādim
āha.

[286¹⁵] *Avijjaṇ pahāyā* ti vaṭṭamūlakaṇ² avijjaṇ jahitvā.³

[286¹⁵] *Vijjaṇ* ti arahattamaggavijjaṇ uppādetvā.

[286¹⁶] *Thānam etaṇ vijjati* ti ettakena⁴ kathāmaggena
vaṭṭavivaṭṭavasena desanaṇ matthakaṇ pāpetvā puna tam
eva sampiṇḍetvā dassento, *evaṇ passaṇ bhikkhave* ti ādim āha.

[287⁶] *Saṭṭhimattānaṇ bhikkhūnaṇ* ti ettha anacchariyam
etaṇ yaṇ⁵ samayaṇ⁵ Tathāgate desente saṭṭhibhikkhū
arahattaṇ pattā. Imaṇ hi suttaṇ Dhammasenāpatimhi
kathente pi saṭṭhibhikkhū arahattaṇ pattā, Mahā-Moggal-
lāne kathente pi, asītimahātheresu kathentesu pi⁶ pattā⁶
eva.⁷ Etam pi anacchariyaṇ. Mahābhinnāpattā hi te sā-
vakā.

Aparabhāge pana Tambapaṇṇidīpe Maliyadevatthero^{8*}
nāma hetthā Lohapāsāde imaṇ suttaṇ kathesi. Tadā pi
saṭṭhibhikkhū arahattaṇ pattā. Yathā ca⁹ Lohapāsāde evaṇ
thero mahāmaṇḍape pi⁹ imaṇ suttaṇ kathesi. Mahāvī-
hārā nikkhamitvā¹⁰ cetiyapabbataṇ gato. Tathā¹¹ pi kathesi.
Tato Sākiyavaṇṣavihāre¹² Kūṭālivihāre Antarasobbhe Mu-
tiṅgaṇe¹³ Vātakapabbate¹⁴ Pācīnagarake Dīghavāpiyaṇ Lo-
kaṇḍare¹⁵ Gamaṇḍavāle¹⁶ kathesi. Tesu pi thānesu saṭṭhi

* Mhvs. p. 262.

¹ B. S. paṭikkhepavasena.

² B. S. °mūlikaṇ.

³ B. pajahi°.

⁴ B. S. °ken° eva.

⁵ B. yaṇ sayam eva; S. yamussaṇ.

⁶ B. omits.

⁷ B. evaṇ.

⁸ B. S. Māleyya°.

⁹ S. omits.

¹⁰ S. adds pana thero.

¹¹ B. tathā.

¹² B. °caṇkavihāre; S. °vaṇkavihāre.

¹³ B. S. Muttaṅgaṇe.

¹⁴ B. Hitaṇkapa°; S. Pātaka°.

¹⁵ B. S. Lokakandare.

¹⁶ B. Nomaṇḍalatale; S. Gāme Meṇḍatale.

saṭṭhi bhikkhū arahattaṃ pattā. Tato nikkhamitvā pana
thero Cittalapabbataṃ¹ gato. Tadā ca Cittalapabbatavihāre¹
atirekasatthivasso mahāthero. Mahāpokkharameyaṃ² Kuru-
vakatitthaṃ nāma paṭicchannatthānaṃ atthi. Tattha therō:
nahāyissāmi³ ti oṭṭho. Devathero⁴ tassa santikaṃ⁴ gantvā:
nahāpemi³ bhante ti āha. Thero paṭisanthāren' eva Mali-
yadevo⁵ nāma atthi ti vandanti. So: ayaṃ bhavissatī ti
ñatvā: tvaṃ devo ti āha. Āma bhante ti. Satthivassaddhā-
naṃ⁶ me āvuso koci sarīraṃ hatthena phusituṃ⁷ nāma na
labhi.⁸ Tvaṃ pana nahāpehi³ ti uttaritvā tīre nisīdi. Thero
sabbaṃ⁹ hatthapādāḍiparikammaṃ¹⁰ katvā mahātheraṃ nahā-
pesi.³ Taṃ divasaṃ ca dhammasavanadivaso¹¹ hoti. Atha
mahāthero: Deva amhākaṃ dhammadānaṃ dātuṃ vatṭatī
ti āha. Thero: Sādhu bhante ti sampatīcchi. Atthaṅgate
suriye dhammasavanaṃ¹² ghososaṃ.¹³ Atikkantasatthivassā
va saṭṭhi mahātherā dhammasavanatthaṃ¹³ agamaṃsu.¹⁴
Devathero sarabhānāvasāre imaṃ suttaṃ ārabhi. Suttanta-
pariyosāne¹⁵ satṭhimahātherā arahattaṃ pāpuṃsu. Tato
Tissamahāvihāraṃ gantvā kathesi. Tasmim pi saṭṭhitherā.
Tato kalyāṇaṃ¹⁶ gantvā¹⁶ nāgamahāvihāre Kalakacchagāme¹⁷
kathesi. Tasmim pi saṭṭhitherā. Tato¹⁸ tattha cātuddase¹⁹
hetthāpāsāde kathesi. Tasmim pi saṭṭhitherā. Uposatha-
divase uparipāsāde kathesi. Tasmim pi saṭṭhitherā ti.
Evaṃ Devathere yeva imaṃ²⁰ suttaṃ kathente satthiṭṭhānesu
saṭṭhi saṭṭhi²¹ janā arahattaṃ pattā. Ambilakālavihāre²² pana

* Vin. V. 3.

¹ S. Cittalatāpa°.

² B. pokkha°.

³ B. nhā°.

⁴ S. santike.

⁵ B. S. Māleyyadevo.

⁶ B. °vassāni.

⁷ B. phusitaṃ.

⁸ B. S. labhati.

⁹ B. adds pi.

¹⁰ S. hatthapādapa°.

¹¹ B. °divase.

¹² S. dhammassa°.

¹³ B. ghososaṃ.

¹⁴ S. āgamaṃsu.

¹⁵ B. adds ca.

¹⁶ B. S. omīti.

¹⁷ B. Kālagaccha°.

¹⁸ B. S. add kalyāṇaṃ gantvā.

¹⁹ S. °dasiyaṃ.

²⁰ B. idaṃ.

²¹ S. omīti.

²² B. Ambilakālavihāre; S. Ambilakālavihāre.

tipitaka-Cullanāgattthere^{1*} imaṇ suttaṇ kathente manussa-parisā gāvutaṇ ahosi devaparisā yojanikā. Suttapariyosāne sahasabbhikkhū arahattaṇ² pattā. ³ Devesu pana tato⁴ ekeko va puthujjano ahosi ti.

Chachakkasuttaṇ chatthaṇ.

149.

[Mahāsalāyatanikasuttavaṇṇanā]

[287⁸] *Evam me sutan* ti Mahāsalāyatanikasuttaṇ.⁵

[287¹³] Tattha *mahāsalāyatanikan* ti mahantānaṇ channaṇ āyatanānaṇ jotakadhammapariyāyaṇ.

[287¹⁷] *Ajānan* ti saha⁶ vipassanena⁶ maggena ajānanto.

[287²⁷] *Upacayaṇ gacchanti* ti vuḍḍhiṇ⁷ gacchanti. Vasi-bhāvaṇ⁸ gacchanti ti attho.

[287²⁹] *Kāyikā* ti pañcadvārikadarathā.

[288¹] *Cetasikā* ti manodvārikadarathā. Santāpādisū pi es' eva nayo.

[289¹] *Kāyasukhan*⁹ ti pañcadvārikasukhaṇ.

[289²] *Cetosukhan*¹⁰ ti manodvārikasukhaṇ. Ettha ca pañcadvārikajavanena¹¹ samāpajjanaṇ vā vuṭṭhānaṇ vā n' atthi. Uppannamattakam eva hoti. Manodvārikena sabbaṇ hoti. Ayañ ca maggavuṭṭhānassa paccayabhūtā balavavipassanā, sā¹² manodvāriken' eva hoti.

[289³] *Yathābhūtassā*¹³ ti kusalacittasampayuttaceto sukha-samaṅgibhūtassa.

[289⁷] *Pubbe va kho pan' assā* ti assa bhikkhuno vācākam-mantājivā pubbe suddhikā nāma, ādito paṭṭhāya parisuddhā

* Vin. V. 3.

¹ B.-Cūlanāga°.

³ B. omits.

⁵ S. °yatanasuttaṇ.

⁷ C. vaddhiṇ.

⁹ B. S. kāyikasū°.

¹¹ S. °javanavasena.

² B. arahattā.

⁴ B. repeats.

⁶ S. savip°.

⁸ B. S. vasibh°.

¹⁰ B. cetosā sukhā.

¹² B. adds pi.

¹³ B. S. tathā°.

va honti. Diṭṭhusaṅkappavāyāmasatīsamādhisaṅkhātāni¹ pañcaṅgāni sabbatthakakārāpakaṅgāni nāma. Evaṃ lokuttaramaggo atthaṅgiko vā sattaṅgiko vā hoti.

Vitaṇḍavādi* pana² *yathābhūta*ssa³ *duṭṭhi* ti imam eva suttapadesaṃ gahe tvā lokuttaramaggo pañcaṅgiko vadati.⁴

[289⁶] So *evam ass' āyaṃ ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo bhāvanā-pāripūriṃ gacchati* ti iminā anantaravacanen⁵ eva paṭisedhetabbo,⁶ uttariṃ⁷ evaṃ saññāpetabbo.⁸ Lokuttaramaggo pañcaṅgiko nāma n' atthi. Imāni pana pañca sabbatthakakārāpakaṅgāni maggakkhane virativasena pūrenti.⁹ Yā catūhi vacīduccaritehi ārati viratī ti evaṃ vuttaviratīsu hi micchāvācaṃ pajahati sammāvācaṃ bhāveti. Evaṃ¹⁰ sammāvācaṃ bhāventassa imāni pañcaṅgāni na vinā sah' eva viratiyā pūrenti.⁹ Sammākammanājīvesu pi es' eva nayo. Iti vacīkammanādiṇi ādito paṭṭhāya parisuddhān' eva vaṭṭanti.

Iti imāni pana¹¹ pañca sabbatthakakārāpakaṅgāni virativasena paripūrentī¹² ti pañcaṅgiko maggo nāma n' atthi ti.¹³ Subhaddasutte pi e' etaṃ vuttaṃ: "Yasmiṃ kho Subhadda dhammayānaye ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo"† ti aññesu ca anekesu suttasatesu atthaṅgiko va maggo āgato ti.

[289¹⁰] *Cattāro pi satipaṭṭhānā* ti maggasampayuttā va cattāro satipaṭṭhānā. Saṃmappadhānādisu pi es' eva nayo.

[289¹⁰] *Yuganandhā* ti ekakkhaṇikayuganandhā. Ete hi aññasmiṃ khane samāpatti aññasmiṃ vipassanā ti evaṃ nānākhanikā pi honti. Ariyamagge pana ekakkhaṇikā.

[290¹] *Vijjā ca vimutti ca* ti arahattamaggavijjā ca phalavimutti ca. Sesāṃ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Mahāsaṃyatanikasuttaṃ sattamaṃ.

* Kvu. 599 ff.

† =D. II. 151; quoted at Kvu. 601.

¹ B. S. *add* pana.

³ B. S. *tathā*°.

⁵ S. *antare vaca*°.

⁷ S. *adds* ca.

⁹ S. *paripū*°.

¹¹ B. *omits*.

² B. *pan' āha*; S. *pana yā*.

⁴ B. S. *add* ti.

⁶ B. °*ditabbo*.

⁸ S. °*tabbā so*.

¹⁰ S. *evarūpaṃ*.

¹³ B. S. *omit*.

¹² S. *pūrentī*.

150.

[Nagaravindeyyasuttavaṇṇanā]

[290²⁴] *Evam me sutan ti Nagaravindeyyasuttaṇ.*¹[291³¹] *Tattha samavisaṃsaṇ caṇanti ti kālena samaṇ ca-*
ranti kālena visamaṇ.[291³²] *Samacariyaṃ pi h' etaṇ ti samacariyaṃ pi hi etaṇ.*[292³⁵] *Ke ākāra ti kāni kāraṇāni.*[292³⁵] *Ke anvaṇā ti kā anubuddhiyo.*[293⁷] *N' atthi kho pana tatthā ti kasmā āha ?* Nanu araṇṇe
haritatinacampakavanādivasena atimanuññārūpādayo pañca-
kāmaguṇā atthi ti. No n' atthi. Na paṇ' etaṇ vanasaṇḍena
kathitaṇ. Itthirūpādāni² pana sandhāy' etaṇ kathaṇ.
Tāni hi purisaṇ cittaṇ pariyaḍāya tiṭṭhanti. Yath' āha:
“N' āhaṇ bhikkhave aṇṇaṇ ekarūpaṃ pi samanupassāmi
yaṇ evaṇ purisaṇ cittaṇ pariyaḍāya tiṭṭhati yatha-yidaṇ
bhikkhave itthirūpaṇ. Itthirūpaṇ bhikkhave purisaṇ cit-
taṇ pariyaḍāya tiṭṭhatī ti”^{*} vitthāretappaṇ. Sesaṇ sabbat-
tha uttānaṃ evā ti.*Nagaravindeyyasuttaṇ atthamaṇ.*

151.

[Piṇḍapātapārisuddhisuttavaṇṇanā]

[293²⁵] *Evam me sutan ti Piṇḍapātapārisuddhisuttaṇ.*³[293²⁷] *Tattha paṇisaḷlānā⁴ ti phalaṇamaṇpattito.*[293³⁰] *Vippasaṇṇāni ti okāsaṇasaṇ⁵ etaṇ vuttaṇ. Pha-*
laṇamaṇpattito hi vuṭṭhitassa pañcahi paṇādehi patiṭṭhitō-
kāso⁶ vippasaṇṇo hoti, chavivaṇṇo paṇisaḷlāno tasmā evaṇ
āha.[294⁴] *Suññatavihāreṇā⁷ ti suññataphalaṇamaṇpattivihāreṇa.*

* =A. I. 1.

¹ C. °vindeyyaṇ.² B. itirū°.³ C. °paṇisaḷlānā.⁴ C. °lānā.⁵ S. obhā°.⁶ S. °obhāso.⁷ *Text* suññatāvi°.

[294⁷] *Mahāpurisavihāro* ti Buddhapacceka-buddhatathā-gatamahāsāvakanāṃ mahāpurisānaṃ vihāro.

[294¹⁴] *Yena c' āhaṇ maggena* ti ādisu vihārato paṭṭhāya yāva gāmassa indakhilā.¹ Esa pavittṭho maggo nāma. Antogāmaṇṇaṃ pavasitvā paṭipāṭiyā² caritvā yāva nagaradvārena nikkhamanā esa caritapadeso³ nāma. Bahi indakhilato paṭṭhāya yāva vihārā.⁴ Esa paṭikkantamaggo nāma.

[294¹⁵] *Paṭighaṇ vāṇ cetaso* ti citte paṭihaññanakilesajātaṃ kiñci atthi n' atthi ti.

[294²⁷] *Ahorattānusikkhā* ti divasaṇ ca rattiṇ ca anusikkhantena.

[295¹⁴] *Pahīnā nu kho me pañcakāmaguṇā* ti ādisu ekabhikkhusa paccavekkhanā⁵ nānā. Nānābhikkhūnaṃ paccavekkhanā⁵ nānā ti. Kathaṇ² Eko hi bhikkhu pacchābhattaṇṇaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto pattacīvaraṇṇaṃ paṭisāmetvā vivittōkāse nisinnō paccavekkhati: *pahīnā nu kho me pañcakāmaguṇā* ti. So *appahīnā* ti ñatvā viriyaṇṇaṃ paggayha anāgāmaṃ maggena pañcakāmaguṇikarāgaṇṇaṃ samugghātetvā⁶ maggānantaraṇṇaṃ phalaṇṇaṃ phalāṇāntaraṇṇaṃ maggaṇṇaṃ tato vuṭṭhāya paccavekkhanto *pahīnā* ti pajānāti. Nivaraṇādisu pi es' eva nayo. Etesaṇṇaṃ pana arahattamaggena pahānādini honti. Evaṇṇaṃ ekabhikkhusa nānāpaccavekkhanā⁵ hoti. Etāsu pana paccavekkhanāsu⁵ añño bhikkhu ekaṇṇaṃ paccavekkhanaṇṇaṃ⁵ paccavekkhati, añño ekaṇṇaṃ ti. Evaṇṇaṃ nānābhikkhūnaṃ nānāpaccavekkhanā⁵ hoti. Sesaṇṇaṃ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Piṇḍapātapaṭisuddhisuttaṇṇaṃ navamaṇṇaṃ.

152.

[Indriyabhāvanāsuttavaṇṇanā]

[298¹] *Evam me sutaṃ* ti Indriyabhāvanāsuttaṇṇaṃ.⁷

[298¹] Tattha *Kaṇḍalāyaṇa*^{8*} ti evaṇṇaṃ nāma ke nīgame.

* Vin. I. 197=J. I. 49=DA. I. 173; A. V. 54.

¹ B. °khilo.

² B. gehapaṭi°.

³ B. S. caritabbapa°.

⁴ B. vihāro.

⁵ B. S. °haṇā.

⁶ B. S. °ghāṭetvā.

⁷ C. °bhāvanā.

⁸ S. Jaṇḍalāyaṇa; see v. ll. at A. V. 54.

[298²] *Mukheluxane*¹ ti Mukhelu² nāma ekā rukkhajā ti. Tehi sañchanno mahāvanasaṇḍo; tattha viharatī.

[298¹³] *Cakkhunā rūpaṇ na passatī sotena saddaṇ na suṇātī* ti cakkhunā rūpaṇ na passitabbaṇ sotena saddo na sotabbo ti. Evaṇ desesi³ ti adhippāyena vadatī.

[298²⁷] *Āññathā*⁴ *ariyassa vṇaye* ti iminā bhagavā attano sāsane asadisāya indriyabhāvanāya kathanatthaṇ ālayaṇ akāsi. Ath' āyasmā Ānando Satthā ālayaṇ dasseti: hand' āhaṇ imissaṇ parisatiṇ bhikkhusaṅghassa indriyabhāvanā-kathaṇ kāremī ti Satthāraṇ yācanto: *etassa bhagavā* ti ādim āha.

[299³] Ath' assa bhagavā indriyabhāvanaṇ kathento: *tena h' Ānandā* ti ādim āha.

[299¹³] Tatha *yadidaṇ upekkhā*⁵ ti yā esā vipassanūpekkhā nāma, esā santā esā paṇitā atappikā ti attho. Iti ayaṇ bhikkhu cakkhudvāre rūpārammaṇam pi⁶ iṭṭhe ārammaṇe manāpaṇ anīṭṭhe amanāpaṇ majjhatte manāpāmanāpaṇ ca⁷ cittaṇ. Tassa rajjituṇ vā dussituṇ vā muyhituṇ vā adatvā va parigahetvā vipassanaṇ majjhatte ṭhapeti.

[299¹⁵] *Cakkhumā* ti sampannacakkhuvissuddhanetto. Cakkhābādhikassa hi dandhaṇ⁸ ummilananūmilanaṇ⁹ hoti. Tas-mā so na gahito.

[300¹] *Īsakapone*¹⁰ ti rathisā¹¹ viya utṭhahitvā ṭhite.

[301¹¹] *Paṭikkūle*¹² *appaṭikkūlasaṇṇī*¹² ti ādisu paṭikkūle mettāpharaṇena vā dhātuto upasaṇhārena vā *appaṭikkūlasaṇṇī viharatī*. Appaṭikkūle asubhapharaṇena vā aniccato upasaṇhārena vā *paṭikkūlasaṇṇī viharatī*. Sesa padesu pi es' eva nayo.

[301²⁰] *Īd ubhayaṇ abhinivajjetvā* ti majjhatto hutvā

¹ B. Suvelu°; S. Velu°, also at A. V. 54.

² B. Suvelu; S. Velu.

³ B. S. deseti.

⁴ S. adds ca.

⁵ B. S. upekkhā (throughout).

⁶ B. S. hi.

⁷ B. omits.

⁸ B. S. uddhaṇ.

⁹ B. ummilanūmilanaṇ; S. ummilanaṇ nimmilanaṇ na.

¹⁰ C. Īsakaphaṇe.

¹¹ S. rathikā.

¹² C. °kula throughout; B. paṭikula and appaṭikula throughout.

viharitukāmo pana¹ kiṃ karotī ti ? Itthānitthāsu² āpāthagatāsu³ n' eva somanassito⁴ na domanassito⁴ hoti. Vuttaṃ h'etaṃ: "Kathaṃ paṭikkūle appaṭikkūlasaṇṇī viharatī ? Anitthasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ mettāya vā pharati, dhātuto vā upasaṃharatī. Evaṃ paṭikkūle appaṭikkūlasaṇṇī viharatī. Kathaṃ appaṭikkūle paṭikkūlasaṇṇī viharatī ? Itthasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ asubhāya vā pharati, aniccato vā upasaṃharatī. Evaṃ appaṭikkūle paṭikkūlasaṇṇī viharatī. Kathaṃ paṭikkūle ca appaṭikkūle ca appaṭikkūlasaṇṇī viharatī ? Anitthasmiṃ ca itthasmiṃ ca vatthusmiṃ mettāya vā pharati, dhātuto vā upasaṃharatī. Evaṃ paṭikkūle ca appaṭikkūle ca appaṭikkūlasaṇṇī viharatī. Kathaṃ appaṭikkūle ca paṭikkūle ca paṭikkūlasaṇṇī viharatī ? Itthasmiṃ ca anitthasmiṃ ca vatthusmiṃ asubhāya vā pharati, aniccato vā upasaṃharatī. Evaṃ appaṭikkūle ca paṭikkūle ca paṭikkūlasaṇṇī viharatī. Kathaṃ paṭikkūlaṃ ca appaṭikkūlaṃ ca tad ubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako viharatī sato sampajāno ? Idha bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā n'eva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharatī sato sampajāno . . . pe . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya n' eva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharatī sato sampajāno. Evaṃ paṭikkūlaṃ ca appaṭikkūlaṃ ca tad ubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako viharatī sato sampajāno" ti. Imesu ca tīsu nāyesu paṭhamanāye manāpaṃ amanāpaṃ manāpāmanāpan ti saṅkilesaṃ vaṭṭati, nikkilesaṃ vaṭṭati. Dutīyanāye saṅkilesaṃ, tatiyanāye saṅkilesaṃ nikkilesaṃ vaṭṭati. Puna vuttaṃ paṭhamāṃ⁵ saṅkilesaṃ vaṭṭati, dutiyaṃ saṅkilesaṃ pi nikkilesaṃ pi, tatiyaṃ⁶ nikkilesaṃ eva vaṭṭati ti. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Indriyabhāvanāsuttaṃ dasamaṃ.

Salāyatanavaggo pañcama.

Uparipaṇṇāsako nitṭhito.

* = Pts. II. 212-213.

¹ B. omits.

⁴ B. °siko.

² B. S. °thesu.

⁵ B. S. add pi.

³ B. S. °gatesu.

⁶ S. adds pi.

Yo c' âyaṇ "Sabbadhammamūlapariyāyaṇ¹ vo bhikkhave desissāmi"^{*} ti āradhattā ādikalyāṇo. Majjhe "suttaṇ geyyaṇ veyyākaraṇaṇ gāthā udānaṇ itivuttakaṇ jātaṇ abbhuta-dhammaṇ vedallaṇ"[†] ti vacanato majjhekalyāṇo. Samñiṭ-thāne² "ariyo bhāvitindriyo"[‡] ti vacanato pariyosāna-kalyāṇo ti tividhakalyāṇo Majjhimanikāyo mahāvīpassanā nām' āyaṇ ti vutto. So vannañāvasena samatto hoti.

Ettāvata ca:

1. Āyācito³ sumatinā therena bhadantabuddhamittena⁴
Pubbe mayūrarūpapaṭṭanamhi⁵ saddhiṇ vasanteva.⁶
2. Paravādavādividdhaṇsanassa⁷ Majjhimanikāyasetṭhas-
sa⁸
Yam⁸ ahaṇ⁸ Papañcasūdanim Aṭṭhakathaṇ kātum
āraddho⁹
3. Sā himahā-Aṭṭhakathāya sāram-ādāya niṭṭhitā.¹⁰ Esā¹¹
Sattuttarasatamitāya¹² Pālyā bhāṇavārehi.
4. Ekūnasatṭhimatto Visuddhimaggo pi bhāṇavārehi
Atth' appakāsanatthāya āgamānaṇ kato yasmā¹³
5. Tasmā tena sahāyaṇ gāthā gaṇanā nayena Aṭṭhakathā.
Samadhikachasaṭṭhisatam iti¹⁴ viññeyyā¹⁵ bhāṇavārā-
naṇ.¹⁵
6. Samadhikachasaṭṭhikaṇ¹⁶ sata pamāṇam iti bhāṇavā-
rato esā¹⁷
Samayaṇ pakāsayanti¹⁸ mahāvīhārādhivāsīnaṇ.¹⁹

* =M. I. 1. † =M. I. 133=Vin. III. 8. ‡ (?).

¹ B. saḍbam me mūla°.

² S. desito.

³ S. in prose.

⁴ B. °buddhavuttana.

⁵ B. mayūradutapattanam; S. mayūrasutta°.

⁶ B. nivasan°.

⁷ B. S. paravādavidd°.

⁸ B. °assa mahaṇ; S. °ass' ev' āhaṇ.

⁹ B. °dhiṇ.

¹⁰ From here B. is in prose.

¹¹ B. S. add hi.

¹² B. S. °mattāya.

¹³ B. S. omit.

¹⁴ S. °yyaṇ.

¹⁵ B. S. °vārehi.

¹⁶ B. S. °saṭṭhi.

¹⁷ B. S. evaṇ.

¹⁸ B. °yanti; S. °yantiṇ.

¹⁹ B. S. °vihāravāsīnaṇ.

7. Mūlatṭhakathāsāraṇ¹ ādāya mayā imaṇ karontena
Yaṇ paññam upacitaṇ tena hotu sabbo² sukhī³ loko⁴
ti.

Paramavissuddhasaddhābuddhivīriyapaṭimaṇḍitena⁵ sīlacā-
rajjavamaddavādiguṇasamudayasamuditena⁶ sakasamayasa-
mayantarogahanaṇṇajhogāhanasamatthena⁷ paññāveyyattiyasa-
mannāgatena tipīṭakapariyattippabhede sātṭhakathe Satthu-
sāsane appatthitāñāṇappabhāvena mahāveyyākaraṇena kara-
ṇasampattijanitasukhaviniṇṇatamadhurodāravacanālāvaṇṇa-
yuttena⁸ yuttamuttavādīnā vādivarena mahākavīnā pabhīna-
paṭisambhidāparivāre⁹ chaḷa bhīṇṇādippabhedagunapaṭimaṇḍi-
te³ uttarim anussadhamme suppatitṭhitabuddhīnaṇ theravaṇ-
sappadīpānaṇ therānaṇ mahāvihāravāsīnaṇ vaṇsālankāra-
bhūtena vipulavissuddhabuddhīnā Buddhaghosa ti. Garūhi
gahitanāma dheyvena pana⁸ therena katā ayaṇ Papañcasūdani
nāma Majjhimanikāyaṭṭhakathā.

Tāva niṭṭhitu lokasmīṇ lokanīttaraṇesīnaṇ
Dassenti kulaputtānaṇ nayaṇ dīṭṭhivissuddhiyā.
Yāvā Buddho ti nāmaṇ pi suddhacittassa tādino
Lokaṇ hi lokaṇetṭhassa pavattati mahesino ti.

MAJJHIMANIKĀYAṬṬHAKATHĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

¹ B. *has these two lines in verse.*

² B. S. loko sadā sukhito.

³ B. S. °paṭimaṇḍi°.

⁴ C. sīlacā°.

⁵ S. °gāhaṇa°.

⁶ B. °dātavacanane°.

⁷ B. °vārena.

⁸ B. S. *omit.*

I.—INDEX OF WORDS

This Index comprises solely words commented upon.

A

akāsira-lābhin i. 161; iv. 158
 akālavādin ii. 331
 akicchā-lābhin i. 161; iv. 158
 akriyavāda iv. 136
 akukkukajāta ii. 279
 akuppa ii. 174, 354; iv. 159; v. 59
 akovida i. 22
 akkhāta iii. 13
 akkhuddāvākāsa iii. 420
 agadāgāra iv. 2
 agāra i. 111, 180; ii. 323
 agārava iv. 41
 agocara i. 80
 agga i. 145; ii. 218, 401; iv. 18;
 ^{asana}, ^{udaka}, ^{pinda} i. 145
 aggaḷa iii. 351; -phalaka iv. 145
 agghuttamukha iii. 406
 agyāgāra iii. 209
 angana i. 139; ajjhata° i. 140;
 sa° i. 139 f.
 acira: -kārita iii. 17; -pakkanta
 i. 100; ii. 21
 ācelaka ii. 43
 accanta: -nittha, -yogakkhemina,
 -brahmacārin, -pariyosāna ii.
 297
 accādhāya ii. 317
 accukkattha iii. 393
 accuggamma ii. 180
 accha (*bright*) i. 175; ii. 67; iii. 261
 accharā (*nymph*) iii. 300
 acchariya iii. 2
 acchechi i. 86
 ajānan v. 103
 ajina ii. 45; -kkhipa ii. 45
 ajjatagge i. 136
 ajjhata i. 157, 249, 252, 270 f.,
 272 f., 279, 286, 300; ii. 90, 292;
 iv. 42, 161; -kathanākatthi i. 69;
 -cetosamatham anuyutta i. 157;
 -bahiddhā i. 249, 252; iv. 42, 161
 ajjhattika: -bāhira āyatana i. 287;
 -mano ii. 230
 ajjhājīve, iv. 38

ajjhupekkhati iv. 142
 ajjhupekkhita iv. 142 f.
 ajjhena iv. 69
 ajjhogāhati ii. 34
 ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati ii. 311
 ajjhosita ii. 11
 ajjhoseti ii. 75
 añjalikamma v. 70
 aññatama i. 114
 aññatara i. 181; sippa° ii. 56
 aññatitthiya ii. 7
 aññā i. 301; ii. 32, 63; iii. 155;
 iv. 51; aññā udapādi iv. 196
 aññātāññatara ii. 304
 aññāṇa i. 223
 āṭali iii. 411
 attiyati iii. 129
 atthagga i. 105; iii. 218
 atthapādakata iii. 303
 aḍḍha (*wealthy*) iii. 417
 anu ii. 439; -matta i. 155
 aṇḍa: -ja ii. 36; -hāra i. 94
 aṇḍaka (*harsh*) ii. 331
 aṇḍava ii. 109
 atammayata iv. 99; v. 27
 atitula iii. 405
 atināmeti iii. 392
 atinijjhāyitatta iv. 208
 atibālhaṇ ii. 304
 atimaññati iii. 428
 atimāna i. 107
 atimānin i. 189
 atireka: -dhamma i. 94; -pūjā ii.
 261, 264
 ativassati iii. 286
 ativela ii. 95; -ānurakkhin iii. 392
 atisanikaṇ ii. 387
 atisighaṇ ii. 387
 atita v. 1, 22 f.; -anāgatapaccu-
 ppanna ii. 77; an° i. 273
 atikicca iii. 108
 atta(n) (attā) i. 70; ii. 110, 112,
 206, 276, 353, 360 f. (+ rūpa);
 v. 100; -kāmarūpa ii. 236;
 -(n)tapa iii. 9; -danda iii. 438;
 -byābādha iii. 393; iv. 80;

- vādapatisaṅgyutta i. 182;
 -vādupādāna i. 219; ii. 12;
 attukkaṅṣaka i. 116; attā
 attānaṃ upavadito iii. 152;
 attā maṃ upavadati iii. 40 f;
 attānaṃ ukkaṅṣeti iii. 117;
 attanā v. attānaṃ sañjānāti
 i. 70; attā me attā i. 70;
 eso me attā i. 183; ii. 110, 113;
 na me so attā v. 82
 attaniya ii. 353
 attamana i. 87, 151; v. 27; -vacaṇ
 nicchāresi i. 151
 attā i. 123; ii. 22; -vasa ii. 197;
 -vādin ii. 208; -veda i. 172 f;
 -saṅghita ii. 100, 208; iii. 143,
 446; an^o saṅghita ii. 332; iii.
 110; atthaṃ anubhoti ii. 108;
 atthassa ninnetā ii. 76; sa^o
 ii. 203
 atthi (*asth*) i. 94 (siyā), 121
 (santi); iii. 57 (siyā), 142 (assa)
 atthikavāda iii. 227; n^o iv. 136
 atha i. 94, 151
 adandhaditthi iv. 30
 adassāvaṃ i. 21, 24
 adāna ii. 329; -ādāna i. 198
 adukkhamasukha v. 17
 adduva iii. 387
 addha: -danḍaka ii. 58, -māsika
 ii. 45
 addha(n)gata ii. 51
 addhabhāveti iv. 10
 addhāna i. 69
 adharakāya iii. 388
 adhikarāna ii. 95 f; iv. 42
 adhucitta ii. 87
 adhiccāpattika iii. 154
 adhimuccati ii. 225; iii. 368
 adhimutta iii. 256
 adhimokkha iv. 88
 adhivāsakajātika i. 79
 adhina: anatta^o and para^o ii. 318
 adhunā iv. 32
 anagāriya i. 111; ii. 205
 anāna iii. 343
 anātikkamanīya iv. 180
 anattavādin ii. 331
 anattika iii. 392
 anadhimucchita iv. 11
 ananuvejja ii. 117
 ananta ii. 413; -jña ii. 189
 anabhāvaṃ gameti i. 81
 anabhinata iii. 98
 anabhinandita v. 58
 anayabyasana ii. 266
 anavakkanta iv. 164
 anavasesadohm ii. 260, 264
 anassāsika iv. 92
 anāgata v. 1
 anāgāmitā i. 302
 anāvattin ii. 63
 anāvattidhamma i. 164
 anāvila iii. 439
 anikkhittadhura iii. 30
 aniccasaññābhāvanānuyoga iv.
 139 f.
 anidhānava(t) ii. 331
 aniyyānika ii. 15
 anirākatajjhāna i. 157
 anissita i. 250
 anīgha iii. 96
 anukampati i. 129
 anukampā i. 195; -aṇ upādāya ii.
 284
 anugāyati iii. 424
 anuggaha i. 207
 anuggāhaka v. 64
 anucankamati ii. 323
 anuttara i. 41, 54; ii. 69, 287;
 iii. 44, 405; iv. 154
 anuttariya ii. 281
 anuddhamseti i. 142
 anudhamma iv. 92
 anupaṭṭhitakāyasaṃ ii. 311
 anupadadhammavipassanā iv. 86
 anupadavavattita iv. 87
 anuparidhāvati iv. 132
 anupasamasāṅgattānika ii. 15
 anupādā-paritassanā v. 29 f.
 anupattasadattha i. 43
 anubandhati iv. 164
 anubhāsati iii. 424
 anumassa ii. 148, 158 f.
 anumodati i. 146, 206, 293; sam^o
 ii. 159
 anumodana iii. 392
 anuyutta ii. 69; iv. 158
 anuroddha i. 10
 anurodhavirodha ii. 311
 anuviccekāra iii. 88
 anusaya: sāsūsayā pahīyati iii.
 144
 anusāvana iv. 109
 anusikkhati i. 101
 anuseti i. 182
 anussada iii. 437
 anekadhātu ii. 29
 anēja iii. 440
 anokasārin iii. 438
 anomaṇanta iii. 377
 anodhijina v. 24

- anovādin iii. 38
 antarakappa iii. 230
 antaraghara iii. 240, 388; iv. 194
 antarāthhaka ii. 48
 antaradhāna i. 216
 antaradhāyati ii. 301, 414
 antarāpana i. 150
 antarāyam karoti iii. 275
 antarāyika ii. 33, 102
 antavant iv. 23
 andha: -kāra i. 130; iv. 177,
 -kātīmisa iv. 177; -veṇi iii.
 425
 anvāgacchati v. 1, 6
 anvāvatṭati iv. 165
 apakkatṭha iii. 393
 apannaka iii. 116, 309; iv. 200
 apadāṇa ii. 66
 apānāmeti ii. 66
 aparaddha ii. 279
 aparanta: -kappika iv. 16; ānu-
 diṭṭhi iv. 16, 27
 aparimānavanna iii. 423
 aperiyaḍinna ii. 52
 apīpapurekkhāra iii. 422
 apāya ii. 37
 apubbaṇ acariyaṇ iv. 114, 117 f.,
 121
 appakasirena ii. 52; iii. 450
 appaccaya i. 144
 appatibhāna ii. 280
 appatisaṇvidita iii. 395
 appatisandhika iv. 53
 appatita i. 143
 appattamānasa i. 40
 appabaddha ii. 253
 appamattaka iv. 38
 appamāna iii. 258, 261; °cetasa
 ii. 311
 apparajakkhajātika ii. 177
 appassuta i. 190
 appaharita f. 94
 appāṭṭihirakata iii. 273
 appāṇaka i. 94
 appāyukasaṇvattamka v. 11
 appiccha ii. 138, iii. 438
 appesakkha v. 14
 appossukkatā ii. 176
 aphāsu-karoti ii. 236
 abbūlhesika ii. 116
 abbokinna iii. 101
 abba iii. 340
 abbhuggata ii. 328
 abbhuta iii. 3; -dhamma ii. 106
 abbhokāsa ii. 48, 204, 215
 abbhokāsika ii. 325
 abyāsekasukha ii. 214
 abhayūparata ii. 385
 abhikkanta i. 129 f., 253; °ratti
 ii. 124; °raṇṇa ii. 125
 abhiyappā iv. 208
 abhiyāta iii. 127
 abhiyāti iii. 120
 abhiyānāti i. 41, 127, iii. 404
 abhiyjhā i. 169, 201; ii. 216;
 -domanassa iv. 142
 abhiyjhālū i. 115, 188
 abhināṇa iii. 208; -vosānapārami-
 ppatta iii. 243, 260, 262, 264 f.;
 -sacchikatvā i. 165, 180, 332;
 iii. 107; -sacchikarāṇiya iv.
 145; sayan° ii. 189; iii. 107
 abhināṇāta i. 118; ii. 247
 abhinhaṇ ii. 154
 abhido iii. 274
 abhidhamma iv. 29
 abhinandati i. 28, 206; ii. 55, 75,
 293, 311
 abhimindriya iii. 263
 abhininnāmeti i. 125, 127
 abhinivisati v. 18
 abhinīlanetta iii. 384
 abhippasanna iii. 451
 abhibhāyātana iii. 257
 abhibhū i. 35; ii. 406; iii. 258
 abhirūpa iv. 227
 abhivadati ii. 311
 abhivādeti i. 181; iii. 2; v. 15
 abhisankharoti v. 55
 abhisandeti ii. 321
 abhisambuddha i. 54 f.; an° i. 113;
 ii. 33
 abhihata ii. 44
 abhūta iii. 111; -vādin ii. 331
 amata iii. 218; iv. 68; -ogadha
 iii. 439; -dundubhi ii. 189;
 -dvāra ii. 267; °assa dātā ii.
 76; °assa dvāra ii. 178, 181
 amarāvikkhepa iii. 233
 ayo: -khīla iv. 212; -sanku iv. 237
 ayojjha iii. 267
 araṇṇa ii. 85, 215; -gata i. 247;
 ii. 329; -bhūta iii. 60; -saṇṇā
 iv. 151
 arahanti i. 42, 44, 52; ii. 8, 200, 328;
 iii. 13, 107, 367; an° i. 198
 ariya i. 21, 24, 105, 114; ii. 51,
 116, 214, 324, 401; iii. 30, 326,
 337; iv. 130, 163; v. 27;
 -cakkhu iii. 219; -dhamma i.
 22; -sacca ii. 219; -sāvaka iv.
 67; an° sukha iii. 171

- alaṇ iv. 139
 alagadda ii. 107
 alamarīyañānadassana ii. 21, 51, 243
 allīna ii. 279; iii. 393
 allīyati ii. 307
 avabhūta iv. 453
 avalokayati iii. 395
 avasittha iii. 391
 avasiṣṣati v. 53
 avijjā i. 126, 128; ii. 18, 115, -anusaya ii. 370; -āsava i. 67; -dhātu iv. 105; -virāga ii. 18, 347; -samudaya i. 223 f.
 avinayavādān ii. 331
 avinipātadhamma i. 162
 avinita i. 22, 24, 194
 avipākajina v. 24
 aveccapasāda i. 171
 avhayati i. 114
 asaṇhira v. 2
 asankuppa v. 2
 asallīna i. 124
 asāradaddha i. 124
 asicamma ii. 57
 asitavyābhangaṇi iii. 429
 asuci iv. 183
 asubhānupassin ii. 419
 asecanaka ii. 78
 asositattā iii. 308
 asnumāno ii. 116; iii. 141
 assasati i. 248
 assāda ii. 11
 assāsa ii. 7
 ahinkāra iii. 198; iv. 94
 ahirika i. 190
 ahorattānusikkhān iii. 129
 aheturvāda iv. 136
- Ā
- ākankhati i. 94, 155 f.; ii. 274
 ākāra ii. 78
 ākāsa: anañcāyatana i. 36; ii. 345; -nissita v. 26; -saññā iv. 152; -cchadana iii. 286; -dhātu iv. 93
 ākiñcañña ii. 353; -āyatana ii. 171; -ūpapatti ii. 172, -saññā iv. 152
 ākiṇṇamanussa iii. 59
 ākoteti iii. 351
 āgati ii. 408, 419; -gati v. 83
 āgameti iv. 137
 ācariya ii. 189; -dhana iii. 15
 ācāma ii. 45
 ācāmeti iii. 346
 ācāragocarasaṃpanna i. 155
 ājānāti i. 100
 ājīvaka i. 151
 ājīvika iii. 235
 ātappa ii. 68; v. 2, 18
 ātāpin i. 126, 243 f.; iii. 107
 ātura iii. 302
 ādi: -kalyāṇa ii. 202; v. 99, -brahmacariya iii. 453; -brahmacariyaka iii. 143, 355; v. 5
 āditta ii. 277
 ādinādayin i. 188
 ādinava ii. 11, 62, 82, 384
 ādhānagāhān i. 190
 ānañja iv. 161; -adhimutta iv. 53; -ūpaga iv. 61; -paṭisaṇyutta iv. 52; -saṃyojana iv. 52; -sappāya iv. 62
 ānāpānasati iii. 136; iv. 139
 ānisaṇsa ii. 82
 ānupubbikathā iii. 89
 āpa(o) i. 30; -gata ii. 227; -dhātu iv. 93
 āpajjati i. 111, 114; ii. 90
 āpānakotika iii. 352
 āpādeti v. 64
 ābādhika ii. 317
 ābhata i. 141
 ābhā ii. 350; iii. 274; iv. 178; paritta°, sankiliṭṭha°, parisuddha° iv. 201
 ābhicetasika i. 161
 ābhidosika iii. 295
 āmaka iv. 166; -cchinna ii. 50; -dhañña ii. 209; -maṇsa ii. 209
 āmaṇḍa iv. 147
 āmanteti i. 13
 āmisa ii. 386; -aññātara i. 95, -dāyāda i. 89 ff.; iv. 91; sa°, nir° i. 279
 āyatana i. 217, 287; iv. 22, 162; v. 23
 āyatapaṇhin iii. 376
 āyati ii. 347
 āyamukha ii. 322
 āyasmā ii. 334; iv. 193
 āyu i. 216; 349, 351; -sankhāra ii. 350
 āraḁkha iv. 179
 ārañña i. 46, 254; iii. 241, 336; iv. 99
 ārati iv. 133
 āradaddha i. 124; -citta iii. 106; -virīya i. 190; ii. 147; iii. 29

ārācārīn ii. 206
 ārādhaka iii. 443
 ārādheti ii. 32; iii. 10
 ārāma ii. 372; -gata i. 146; -cetiya
 1. 119; -devatā ii. 372
 ārūpa i. 162; iii. 185
 ārogya iii. 218
 ālaya ii. 230, iii. 439; -rata, -rāma,
 -samuddita ii. 174
 āloka i. 126
 ālokita i. 261
 ālībaddha iv. 146
 āvāsa ii. 51
 āvāsika iii. 187
 āvāha iii. 400
 āvīkaroti iii. 326
 āvuta iii. 262, 447
 āsana iii. 38, 124; an° i. 80
 āsabha ii. 26 (+ ṭhāna)
 āsabhīn iv. 185
 āsava i. 61; iii. 40, 41; iv. 94
 -ṭṭhāniya iii. 155; -dassana
 1. 86; -paṭisevana i. 77;
 -parivajjana i. 81; -bhāvanā
 1. 86; -vighātaparīlāha i. 77;
 -vinodana i. 82; -saṅvara i. 77;
 -samudaya i. 223; āsavānaṅ
 khaya i. 63, 164; iii. 146, 195;
 āsavānaṅ khayāñāna i. 126;
 an° i. 164
 āsātīkā ii. 259, 262
 āhāra i. 207; ii. 308; -nirodha i.
 214; iii. 307; -samudaya i.
 214; -sambhūta ii. 307

I

ijjhati iii. 320
 iñjati iii. 171
 itṭha ii. 332
 iṇa ii. 317
 itī: ha i. 153; iv. 162; -hāsapañca-
 mānaṅ iii. 362; -hītiha iii. 424
 itthatta i. 128, 181; v. 57; nāparaṅ
 itthattāya i. 128, 180
 itthabbhāvaññāthābhāva ii. 408
 itthī ii. 209; iv. 122 f.; -kathā iii.
 222; -purisa iv. 151; -ratana
 iv. 227, 229
 iddha iii. 59
 iddhi: -ānubhāva ii. 160; -ābhi-
 sankhāra ii. 304; iii. 332, 369;
 -pāda ii. 69
 iddhimant iii. 59
 idha i. 20, 75, 93, 101, 241, 247;
 ii. 199, 258, 261, 310; iii. 57;

v. 83; -loka v. 78; idh' ūpa-
 panna i. 125 f.
 indriya: tikkha°, muda° ii. 179;
 -pariyopariyatta ii. 30; -vip-
 sanna ii. 351, -vemattatā iii.
 147; indriyānaṅ paripāka i.
 216; indriyesu aguttadvāra i.
 152
 ibbha ii. 418
 isi iv. 128; v. 81
 isikā iii. 263
 issattha ii. 56; iii. 436, iv. 69
 issara ii. 406
 issā i. 106
 issukin i. 189

U

ukkāmukha i. 175, v. 54
 ukkujetī i. 130
 ukkotana ii. 211
 uccā: -kaṇerukā ii. 199; -kāḷārikā
 ii. 198; -sayana ii. 209
 uccārapassāvakkamma i. 268
 uccāhādāna: amicc° ii. 129
 ucchepaka iii. 240
 ujuṅ kāyaṅ paṇḍhāya ii. 216
 utṭahati ii. 57
 unṇā iii. 384
 unha i. 78; -lohita iii. 99
 uphīsasīsa iii. 385
 uttarā: -āsanga iii. 93; -tīra iii.
 119; -setū ii. 109; an° i. 280;
 sa° i. 280; sa° cchada ii. 39
 uttari: -tara ii. 234; iii. 275;
 -manussadhamma ii. 21, 243;
 iii. 185
 uttāna ii. 315
 uttāsavant v. 29
 udaka: -annaṇa ii. 108 f.; -bindu
 ii. 46; °ssa dhāra iv. 184
 udapatta ii. 67
 udāna ii. 106; udānaṅ udānesi ii.
 198
 uddissakāṇa ii. 44
 uddesa iv. 109; v. 1, 7, 21, 28
 uddhaggaḷoma iii. 378
 uddhaccakukkucca i. 284
 uddhata i. 116, 189
 uddharatī i. 116; iii. 387
 uddhumāta i. 272; -ka i. 272
 uddhumāyika ii. 132
 udraya: sa° ii. 313
 unnaḷa i. 152
 unnāmeti iii. 390
 upakaddheti iii. 430
 upakkilesa i. 168, 171

upacaya v. 103
 upatthitasati i. 190
 upaddava iv. 102
 upadhi m. 169, 171; v. 59; -viveka
 ii. 145; -sankhaya m. 171;
 sabba° patinissagga ii. 112, 175
 upanāha i. 106, 169
 upanāhin i. 189
 upalimpati iii. 378
 upari: -pāsāḍavaragata ii. 254;
 iv. 214; -bhāva i. 193
 upparajja: -kulāni v. 84
 upavadati iii. 152
 upasagga iv. 102
 upasankamatī i. 109 f.
 upasanta ii. 98
 upasama i. 104; -gāmin iii. 255;
 -sukha iii. 171, iv. 158
 upasampajja i. 165, 180; m. 107
 upasampadā m. 30
 upādāna ii. 12, 311, 359, iv. 66;
 -kkhandhā i. 286, ii. 133, 359;
 iv. 163; -samudaya i. 218;
 -settha iv. 67
 upādāya i. 222, an° āsavehi
 cittaṃ vimuccī iii. 209
 upādisesa i. 301
 upāyāsa ii. 62
 upāsaka i. 135, 147 f.
 upek(k)hā i. 84; ii. 227; m. 43;
 iv. 14, 88; v. 24 ff., 53, 107;
 -dhātu iv. 105; -vāhāra ii. 49,
 -sambojjhanga iv. 143; -saha-
 gata iv. 209
 uposatha i. 179; iv. 74
 uposathika iv. 214
 up(a)paṇṇatī i. 77, 182; ii. 308; iii.
 198
 uppanna i. 160, 288 f.; -uppanna
 i. 81; -pāpaka iii. 251; an°
 i. 288 f.; an° āsava i. 65 ff.
 uppalagandha iv. 228
 uppālīni ii. 322
 uppāṭeti iii. 345
 ubbilla iv. 208
 ubbulhava iii. 127
 ubhato iii. 416; -bhāgavimutta
 iii. 151, 188; -mukha i. 270;
 -sangha v. 73
 uyyojanikapāṇṣanyutta iv. 160
 urattāji ii. 57
 ulūkapakkhaka ii. 45
 ullittāvalitta ii. 39
 ulāra ii. 172, 196, 285; iii. 353
 usabha iv. 153
 usu ii. 57

usmā ii. 350 f.
 ussankhapāda m. 377
 ussada iii. 378
 ussahatī iii. 193, 426
 ussoḷhi ii. 69

U

ūhaññati ii. 83

E

eka: -agga i. 124; -aggatā iv. 197;
 -attha ii. 355; -āgarika ii. 44,
 58; iii. 118; -āyana (+ magga)
 i. 227, 229, 237, 302; ii. 38,
 -ālopika ii. 44; -āsanabhojana
 ii. 97; -āhika ii. 44; -bhattika
 ii. 208; -civara ii. 167; -desaṇ
 bhuñjati iii. 148; -dhamma
 iii. 15; ekaṇ antaṇ i. 110; ii.
 283; ekaṇ samayaṇ i. 7
 ekatta i. 37, 112
 ekanta ii. 65; m. 104; -dukkha ii.
 37; -dukkhū iv. 24; -pari-
 punna ii. 205; -parisuddha ii.
 205; -sukha iii. 274; -sukhā
 vedanā ii. 40; -sukkhū iv. 24
 ekodī ii. 83
 enjāṅgha iii. 377
 eneyyaka ii. 59
 etaṇ mama i. 183; ii. 110, 113;
 v. 100; rūpaṇ° ii. 110; n° i.
 182; v. 82, 100
 etaṇ santaṇ etaṇ paṇitaṇ iii. 146
 eraḥavattika ii. 59
 ereti i. 120
 elanda ii. 98
 eḷa: -mūga i. 118; an° gala iii. 419
 evaṇ i. 95; -āyupariyanta i. 125;
 -āhāra i. 125; -gotta i. 125;
 iv. 167; -jaccā iv. 167; -dham-
 ma i. 174, 273; m. 182; iv. 167;
 -nāma i. 125; -paññā i. 174;
 iv. 168; -bhāvin i. 273; -mahā-
 nubbhāva iv. 177; -mahiddhika
 iv. 177; -rūpa v. 3; -vaṇṇa i.
 125; -vedanā iv. 77; -sīla i.
 174; iii. 182; iv. 167; -sukha-
 dukkhapatisaṇvedin i. 125;
 °me sutāṇ i. 2 ff.
 esanī iv. 2
 esikatthāyuttita iii. 228
 eso aham asmi i. 183; ii. 110, 113;
 n° v. 82. See also attan
 ehibhadantika ii. 43
 ehi: °bhādhantika ii. 43; bhikkhū
 iii. 334

O

okacārika ii. 85
 okappeti i. 81
 okāra ii. 82
 okotimaka iv. 213
 okkamati 170, 176 f.
 okkhāyika ii. 50
 oghana ii. 372
 otthapada ii. 50
 otthubhati ii. 49, 100
 onāmeti iii. 387
 otāra iv. 145
 otiṇṇa ii. 231
 ottāpin i. 190; an° i. 190
 odāta iii. 385; -vattha ii. 323
 odhastapada ii. 98
 odhi i. 173
 onītapattappānin ii. 283
 opapātika i. 164; ii. 36, 332
 opārambha iii. 346
 opilāpeti i. 94
 ophuta ii. 447
 obhāsa iv. 207; -nimitta iv. 209
 omutteti ii. 49
 orabbhika iii. 11
 orambhāgiya i. 163; ii. 116; iii. 143
 orasa iv. 91
 olaggeti ii. 427
 olambati iv. 211
 oligalla i. 80
 oluggavilugga iii. 167 f.
 oḷārika i. 208; ii. 90
 ovattika iii. 281
 oṽadati ii. 414
 osata iii. 236
 osadhī ii. 372; °tārakā iii. 274
 ohita: -bhāra i. 43; -sota ii. 403

• K

kaṇsa: -thāla ii. 321; -pāti i. 141
 kakkasa ii. 331
 kankhati ii. 68; iii. 368
 kaṇkhin i. 116
 kañcanasammbhattaca iii. 377
 katuka ii. 37
 kattha i. 120; ii. 306
 kaṭṭhinacīvara iv. 193
 kaṇa ii. 45
 kaṇṭaka: -ādhāna i. 80; -āpassa-
 yika ii. 45
 kaṇṇasota iii. 370
 kaṇha iii. 103, 320; -abhiyātika iii.
 405; -vipāka, -sukka, -sukka-
 vipāka iii. 103; a° iii. 103

katangavippahina ii. 348
 katakaraniya i. 42, 127, 180
 katakibbisa i. 178
 katasamaṇa iii. 97
 katāvin iii. 307
 kathan nu kho i. 69
 kadalimiga: -pavarapaccattha-
 rana ii. 39
 kantāra i. 71; -addhānamagga ii.
 318
 kandara ii. 215
 kabaracchāya ii. 38
 kabalīmkāra i. 207
 kamma iii. 103, 230; iv. 109;
 v. 81; -kara iii. 8; -dāyāda
 iii. 104; v. 10; -patisarana
 v. 10; -bandhu v. 10; -yonī
 v. 10; -vādin iii. 196; -vipāka
 iii. 339, 343, 442; -samādāna
 ii. 29; kamman karoti ii. 127;
 kammanā iii. 432, 441 f.
 kayavikkaya ii. 210
 karaṇḍa iii. 263
 karavīkabhānin ii. 382
 kalahajāta ii. 393
 kaliggaha iii. 117; iv. 214
 kalyāna ii. 327; -mitta ii. 189
 kallacitta iii. 92
 kaḷopī iii. 286; -mukha ii. 44
 kasi ii. 56
 kaḷāpanaka ii. 59
 kākaṇṇiya iv. 145
 kāja iv. 202
 kāṇa iv. 213
 kāma i. 199; ii. 69, 74, 105, 287,
 371; iii. 437; iv. 56; -agga-
 sukha iii. 277; -āsava i. 67,
 127; -ūpasanḥita ii. 56;
 -upādāna i. 218; ii. 12, 16;
 -cchanda i. 281; ii. 287;
 -guṇa ii. 55, 133, 193; iv. 162 f.,
 180; v. 106; -dhātu iv. 106;
 -bhava i. 218; ii. 347; iii. 440;
 -vitakka i. 81 f.; ii. 79 f.;
 -hetu ii. 57; -esu tibbarāga
 i. 115
 kāya i. 241, 250, 273; ii. 69, 128,
 321, 326, 406, 415; iv. 140,
 154; -anvayatā iii. 207; -ānu-
 passin i. 241; -gata iv. 144;
 -daṇḍa iii. 52; -duccarita iii.
 29; iv. 123; -duccaritasama-
 ngin iv. 124; -paṭibaddha ii.
 365; -bala iii. 388; -bhāvanā
 ii. 285; -sakkhin iii. 189; -saṇ-
 khāra i. 222; ii. 351, 364 ff.;

iii. 103; samācāra ii. 314;
 -samphassa i. 221; kāya
 passambhati i. 174; kāye kā-
 yānupassin i. 244; kāyena
 phassitvā i. 162
 kāyika ii. 367; v. 103
 kāla iv. 171; -kata i. 159; ii. 289;
 -kūya i. 216; -ññū v. 31;
 -vādin ii. 208; kālaṇ karoti
 i. 141, iv. 182, kālaṇ maññati
 iii. 20; kālena kālaṇ ii. 322;
 akālena ii. 331
 kāśāvakantha v. 74
 kāsu ii. 37
 kin nu kho ahoṣiṇ i. 69
 kiṇvādin ii. 73
 kiṇ hutvā kiṇ ahoṣiṇ i. 69
 kiccakārīn ii. 109
 kiccha ii. 175
 kiñcana ii. 354, iii. 441
 kiṇ cāpi i. 96
 kittāvatā i. 100; °nu kho ii. 334
 kumakkhāyin ii. 73
 kulamati ii. 57
 kulamatha ii. 175
 kukkucca iii. 148
 kukkuṭi ii. 70
 kukkura iii. 100; -sīla, -citta,
 -ākappa iii. 101; -vattika iii.
 100
 kuṭa iii. 7
 kuṭhārī iv. 212
 kuṇḍa iii. 297
 kuṇḍapa i. 149; ahi° ii. 90
 kum i. 213
 kutūhalasālā iii. 235
 kupita i. 143 ff.
 kumāra ii. 402
 kumbhatṭhānakathā iii. 223
 kumbhimukha ii. 44
 kumma ii. 133
 kummagga ii. 87
 kurūrakammanta ii. 64
 kula iv. 98; -putta i. 111, 180;
 ii. 231; iii. 107; v. 33
 kulla ii. 109; -ūpama ii. 108
 kusacira ii. 45
 kusala i. 197; iii. 323, 443;
 -āyatika iv. 163; -ūpasaghita
 ii. 88, 90; -mūla i. 197, 205;
 a° i. 197, 205; ii. 82, 113; iii.
 346; a° mūla i. 197, 205
 kusita i. 117, 190; iii. 358
 kūṭa (*cheating*) ii. 210; kaṇsa°,
 'tulā°, māna° ii. 210
 kūṭa (*top*) ii. 401

ketubbhū i. 152
 kelāyati ii. 307
 kevala ii. 308; -kappa ii. 125;
 -paripūra iv. 214
 kevala ii. 396 f.
 kesa: -kambala ii. 45; -massuṇ
 ohāretvā iii. 311
 kodha i. 106, 169
 kodhana i. 189; ii. 23
 kopa i. 144
 kola ii. 49; -udaka ii. 49; -vikati
 ii. 49
 kolāpa ii. 288
 kosohita iii. 368

Kh

khagga iii. 351
 khajjamāna i. 273
 khaṇḍicca i. 215
 khattiya iii. 403; -kaññā ii. 60;
 paṇḍita ii. 197; -parisā ii. 34
 khandha ii. 361 f.; khandhānaṇ
 bheda i. 217
 khama i. 78 f.
 khamati iii. 204
 khaya i. 44, 54; -dhammatā ii.
 224. *See also* āsava
 kharājina iii. 11
 khāṇu i. 80
 khāyita i. 267
 khārāpatacchika ii. 59
 khīna: -āsava i. 42, 134; -jāti i.
 127, 180; iv. 92
 khatta ii. 209
 khoma iii. 218; khemaṇ pattheti
 ii. 267
 khematā i. 179
 khemappatta ii. 33

G

gacchati i. 252, 269
 gaṇārāma iv. 158
 gati ii. 36, 52, 408, 419; iii. 102,
 364, 440
 gaddūhanamatta iv. 195
 gaddhabādhipubba ii. 102
 ganaṇā ii. 56
 gandha: dibba° ii. 250
 gandhabba ii. 310
 gabbha ii. 310
 gambhīra ii. 100 f., 174; iii. 199
 garukaroti i. 148; ii. 99; a° ii. 76
 gavesati iii. 15
 gahatṭha iii. 448

gahanī iii. 326
 gahana i. 71
 gahapati ii. 204; iii. 115; -civara
 iv. 193; -ratana iv. 229
 gāthā i. 177; ii. 106
 gāma ii. 228; -kathā iii. 222;
 -gata ii. 329; -dhamma ii. 206;
 -saññā iv. 151
 gāmin: kuhiṇ° i. 70
 giri. -guha ii. 215
 gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāra
 i. 148
 gihipatisaṇyutta iv. 46, 50
 gītā iii. 424
 guhādassana iii. 220
 geyya ii. 106
 gehasita ii. 96; v. 22, 24, -sīla iv.
 199
 go iii. 435; -ākappa iii. 102;
 -carakusala ii. 260, 264; -cara-
 gāma ii. 174; -ghātaka i. 271;
 -tṭha ii. 47; -pakhuma iii. 384;
 -pitā ii. 261; -maṇḍala ii. 48;
 -rakkha ii. 56; iii. 435; -vata
 iii. 102; -vattika iii. 100
 gonaka: -atthata ii. 39
 gottapaṭisaṁmāni ii. 34
 gopānasa i. 50; -vanka ii. 60

Gh

ghatati ii. 57
 ghaṭikā ii. 310
 ghammapareta ii. 37
 ghara: -āvāsakammattāṇa ii. 444
 ghasatī i. 152

C

cakka ii. 27; iii. 375; -ratana iii.
 365; iv. 215; -vatti iii. 365
 403; iv. 218 f.
 cakkhu i. 287; ii. 77, 229; iii.
 432; v. 5, 100 f.; °ndriya i.
 75; -āyatana i. 221; -karaṇī
 i. 104; -dhātu iv. 104; -bhūta
 ii. 76; -viññāṇa i. 222; iv. 93;
 v. 21; -viññeyya ii. 56, 380;
 iv. 101; -viññeyyā rūpā ii.
 193; -samphassa i. 221; v. 21;
 -samphassajā vedanā i. 220;
 cakkhuṇ bandhati iii. 353
 cakkhumant v. 107
 cangavāra ii. 128, 133
 caṇḍa i. 80; v. 84
 catu i. 137, 222, 237; -r-anga-
 samannāgata ii. 41; -r-anta
 iii. 365

catta i. 173
 cattārisadanta iii. 381
 candanagandha iv. 228
 candanikā i. 80
 capala i. 152
 caranasampanna iii. 33
 carati iii. 147
 cavati ii. 421
 cavanatā i. 216
 cāga iii. 446; v. 52, 60
 cātu: -ddasī i. 119; -mahāpatha
 i. 271; ii. 98; -yāmasaṇvara-
 saṇvuta iii. 58
 cārikā: °aṇ caramāno ii. 148, 153,
 327; °aṇ pakkamati ii. 152
 cārudassana iii. 402
 ciṅgulaka ii. 311
 citantarāṇsa iii. 380
 citta i. 124, 126, 245; ii. 240,
 -uppāda i. 191; -ekaggatā ii.
 348; iv. 87; -patibaddha ii.
 365; -bhāvanā ii. 285; -visud-
 dhattha ii. 157; -sankhāra i.
 223; ii. 351, 364 ff.; cittaṇ
 samādhīyati i. 174; ii. 326;
 citta cittānupassin i. 245
 cīrakavāsika ii. 59
 cīvara: -kaṁmaṇ karoti iii. 149;
 panitā° i. 148; pattacīvaraṇ
 -ādāya i. 151; lūka° dhara i.
 149
 curuṇaka: -jāta i. 273; -makkhita
 iii. 302
 cuti cavanatā i. 216
 cetanā i. 221; iii. 105; iv. 87
 cetiya i. 119
 ceto: -khila ii. 68, -pariyāya ii.
 378; -vasippatta iii. 59; -vi-
 mutti i. 164; ii. 162, 232, 346,
 352 ff.; iv. 158; -samādhī iv.
 153; v. 18; -sukha v. 103;
 cetasā phuto iv. 145
 cela: -aṇḍuka ii. 158; -pattikā
 iii. 322
 corakathā iii. 221

Ch

chaddīyadhamma i. 94
 chatta iv. 184
 chanda ii. 230, 287; iii. 207, 243;
 iv. 88; -ūpasaggha ii. 87, 96;
 -rāgavinaya, -rāgappahāna ii.
 60, 230; -samādhī ii. 69; na
 chandaṇ janessati i. 140
 chambhitatta iv. 208

chambhū i. 116
 chava: -aṭṭhika ii. 48; -dussa ii. 45
 chiddavanti ii. 315
 chinna-kukkucca ii. 74; -pilotika ii. 119

J

janghāvihāra ii. 73, 270
 jaṇṇajāṇṇa i. 150
 janṇuka iii. 377
 janatā (pacchimā) i. 129
 jambonada iv. 147
 jarasālā ii. 50
 jarā i. 215; -dhamma ii. 170; -marapa i. 52
 jalābuja ii. 36
 javanapaṇṇa iv. 84
 jāgariyaṇ anuyutta ii. 316
 jāta iii. 385
 jātaka ii. 106
 jātārūpa ii. 170, 209
 jāti i. 52, 217; ii. 219; iii. 433, 435; iv. 231; -kkhaya iii. 397; -dhamma ii. 170; -bhūmi ii. 135; -marapasankhaya iv. 238; saṇṣāra ii. 115; antimā° i. 174; iv. 185
 jātīmanti i. 147
 jāna i. 63, 127, 176; ii. 7, 76, 309; iii. 13; a- i. 63
 jānāti ii. 382; iii. 258, 357; iv. 104
 jālahatthapaḍa ii. 376
 jighacchādubbalyapareta i. 94
 jighacchita i. 150
 jinna ii. 51, 60
 jīmha i. 151; iii. 8
 jīranatā i. 215
 jīva iii. 120
 jīvikattha i. 152
 jīvita v. 81; -pacceyā iv. 154; °tā voropeti iv. 108, v. 62
 je iii. 297
 jegucchin ii. 43, 46
 jotimālaka ii. 59

Jh

jhāna ii. 348; pathama° i. 186; iii. 270; -vimokkhasamādhi ii. 30
 jhāyati i. 195; iii. 440

Ñ

ñattajjhāpanna ii. 384
 ñāna ii. 174, 186, 287; -karaṇin i. 104; -dassana ii. 64, 231;

-bhūta ii. 76; -mattha i. 250, -vāda ii. 171
 ñāti i. 159; -kathā iii. 222
 ñāya ii. 211; iv. 199, ñāyassa adhiḡamāya i. 236

Th

thāna i. 102, 146 ff; ii. 7, 26, 28; iv. 107; thānaṇ kho pan'et-aṇ i. 144, 183 f.

D

ḍayhata iv. 235

T

takkapariyāhata ii. 22
 taja iv. 210; v. 96
 tanhā i. 54; ii. 116; -kkhaya ii. 112, 175; -kkhaya vimutta ii. 189, -nirodha i. 214; ii. 348; -sankhayavimutta ii. 297, 311; -samudaya i. 214, 219; sa° ii. 10
 tato: -cuto i. 125 f; -ndāna ii. 317 f.
 tatthaparinibbāyi i. 164
 tatra i. 13, 102 f; -tatrābhina-ndana ii. 347
 tatr' ekassa i. 94
 tathatta ii. 60
 tathāgata i. 45; ii. 117, 130; iii. 141; -āraṇjita, -nivesita, -padu ii. 217; -balāni ii. 25, 30
 tathābhūta ii. 229 f.
 tadūpiya sūpeyya ii. 287
 tanupattapālāsa ii. 38
 tapa, tapo ii. 69; -guṇa iii. 274
 tapassin ii. 43
 tabbalahuvihārin iv. 59, 63 ff.
 tama i. 126
 tarana ii. 282
 tasa iii. 438; -thāvara° iii. 341
 tasita ii. 38
 tasmātiha i. 54, 98
 tassapāpiyyasikā iv. 49
 tikkhapaṇṇa iv. 85
 titthati i. 252, 269; iii. 333
 titthabhadantika ii. 43
 tiṇa ii. 372; -rakkha iii. 433; -vatthāraka iv. 46, 50; -santhāraka iii. 209 f.
 tinnā ii. 163, 282; iii. 440; -vici-kiccha ii. 217
 tittha: -kara ii. 233; iii. 236; na titthāṇ jānāti ii. 259, 263
 tippa ii. 37

tibbarāgajātika ii. 373
tiracchāna v. 71; -kathā iii. 221;
-yonī ii. 37
tirīta ii. 45
tirokucchigata iv. 181
tuccha ii. 279
turiya ii. 300
tuleti iii. 193
tūla: -picu iv. 227; -sannibha iii.
385
teja(o) i. 30; -gata ii. 227; -dhātu
iv. 93
tejana iii. 342
terovassuka i. 273
tevijja iii. 432
tyāhaṇ j. 94

Th

thaddha i. 189
thamb(h)a i. 107, 170; ii. 403
thala ii. 288
thāvara iii. 438
thānamiddha i. 283; -pariyuṭṭhita
i. 116, 189
thullavajja iv. 46, 50
thusodaka ii. 44
theta i. 70; ii. 206
theyyasankhātā ii. 329
thera i. 102, ii. 245; -vāda ii. 171

D

dakkha ii. 99, iv. 148
dakkhina iii. 385
daṇḍa v. 85; dandam olubbha ii.
73 f.
datta iii. 94
datti ii. 44
daddula ii. 45
danta (√dām) ii. 282, iii. 97, 213,
437; -kāraṇa iii. 357; -bhūmi
iii. 358; a° i. 194
dantullahaṇḍa iv. 213
dandhāyitatta iii. 449
dabbajātika ii. 78
damatha ii. 282
damūpasama v. 85
dameti iii. 342
daratha iv. 151
dava iv. 49
dassana i. 66 f., 74; ii. 174, 287,
328; iii. 360; -anuttariya ii.
281; -mūlika ii. 388
dahara i. 152; ii. 170, 402; iii. 264
dānakathā iii. 90
dāyaka v. 76
dāyapāla ii. 236

dāyāda: āmisa° i. 89 ff.; dhamma°
i. 89 ff.; iv. 91
dāsa iii. 8
dāsavya ii. 318
ditṭha ii. 110; iii. 47, 197; -ānu-
gati i. 111; -sutamutaviññā-
tabba iv. 20
ditṭhadhamma i. 128, 161; iii. 92;
iv. 239; -abhiññā iii. 453;
-nibbāna iv. 17; -vedaniya iv.
4; -sukhavihāra i. 128, 161,
186; iii. 31
ditṭhi i. 70, 181 f., ii. 10, 307, 401;
iii. 204 f.; -upādāna i. 218;
ii. 12; -gata i. 71; ii. 305;
-ppatta iii. 189; -mānānusaya
i. 206; -sampaṇṇa iv. 107;
-sāmaññagata ii. 401
ditṭhe va dhamme i. 165, 180,
206; ii. 32; iii. 10, 107; v. 19
dubbayāna iii. 315
divasabhāga ii. 72
divāvihāra ii. 155
disa iv. 185
diḥga: -āṅgulin iii. 376; -āyuka-
saṅvattanika v. 13
dukkatakammakārīn iv. 210
dukkara pavāreka i. 112
dukkha i. 52, 72, 127, 215, 300;
ii. 38, 113, 118, 375; v. 16, 83,
101; -kkhandha ii. 57, 308;
•kkhaya ii. 23; -domanassā-
naṇ atthangamāya i. 232;
-nirodha, -nirodhagāminī pa-
tipadā i. 127, 223; ii. 337;
-patikkūla iii. 10; -bahula ii.
38; -samudaya i. 127, 223;
ii. 337; dukkhass' anta i.
86 f., 163; dukkhass' antakara
i. 206; dukkhe aññāṇa i. 223;
bahu° ii. 62; sa° v. 31; sabba°
iv. 167; sabba° kkhaya v.
59
dugga iii. 439
duggati i. 167; ii. 37
ducentita iv. 210
duttulla iv. 208
duddasa ii. 174
duddasika iv. 213
duppañña i. 118, 190; ii. 334; iii.
358
dubbaca i. 189; ii. 66
dubbhāsita iv. 210
dummukha ii. 280
durabhirama i. 112
durabhisambhava i. 112

durāgata i. 79
 durutta i. 79
 dussayuga v. 66
 dussīla v. 74
 dūra i. 100
 deva i. 33; ii. 36, 69, 322, 377, 388; iii. 101, 273, 454; iv. 183, 186; ānubhāva iv. 177; dūta iii. 310; iv. 231 ff.; -putta iv. 179, 183; -manussa ii. 297; sa^omanussa ii. 201
 devaka: sa^o ii. 201 f.
 devatā ii. 124, 289; v. 98· añña-tarā ii. 124
 deseti i. 18; iv. 197
 domanassa ii. 368, 375
 dovacassakarāṇa ii. 66
 dosa i. 104, 151, 203; sa^o i. 279 f.; iii. 269; vīti^o i. 279
 dosantara ii. 96, 100
 dvārasālā iii. 93
 dvedhāpatha ii. 132

Dh

dhanāyati ii. 308
 dhanuka ii. 311
 dhamma i. 89; ii. 68, 172, 174, 382; iii. 195; iv. 46; v. 81; -anvaya ii. 25; -ānuddhamma iii. 220, -ānussārin ii. 120, 267; iii. 151, 191; -kosa iii. 237; -ūpasanḥita pīmuja i. 174; -cakkhu v. 99; -cārīn iii. 430; -cetiya iii. 355, -ja iv. 91; -tanḥā i. 219; -dāyāda i. 89 ff; iv. 91; -desanā ii. 53, 55; -desita ii. 22, 23; -dhātu iii. 113; iv. 105; -nandi iii. 13; -nimmita iv. 91, -netti iv. 48; -pariyāya i. 152, -bbūta ii. 76, -rāga iii. 13, 146; -rājā iii. 365, 403; -vādin ii. 208; iii. 408; -vicaya i. 83; iv. 142; -vīmaya ii. 13, 16; -veda i. 173; -samādāna ii. 371, 375; dhammaṇ sara-ṇaṇ gacchati i. 131; dhamme pasāda ii. 8, 14, 17; pathama^o ii. 181; mātugāmassa^o iv. 195; a^o cariyā-vīsamacariyā ii. 329; a^o vādin ii. 331
 dhammatā ii. 401, 403
 dhammā i. 245; ii. 84, 109, 339, 363; iv. 90 f., 163; v. 6, 98; -sārāṇīyā iv. 50; dvīsu dhammesu ii. 378; dhammesu dham-

mānupassin i. 245; a^o ii. 109
 dhammika ii. 396; iii. 321, 365
 dhammī kathā ii. 153, 168. iii. 25, 282
 dhātu ii. 352; iv. 105; cha^o v. 50
 dhārā ii. 322
 dhāreti i. 100
 dhiti ii. 52
 dhuva i. 71; ii. 405
 dhūmaṇ kattā ii. 259, 262
 dhūmāyana ii. 130
 dhona iii. 97

N

nagga ii. 48
 n' atthi dinnan ii. 332
 nandi i. 52; ii. 414; v. 3; -rāga ii. 134
 namo karoti ii. 134
 nalāṭikā ii. 74
 nava i. 102
 nassati iii. 275
 nahātaka ii. 324
 nāga i. 153; ii. 128, 134; iv. 206, -āpalokita ii. 420; āvāsa iii. 231; -vanika ii. 197 f.; iv. 198
 nānatta i. 37; -kathā iii. 223; -saññā iv. 208
 nānā: -ādhimuttikata ii. 29, -dhātu ii. 29
 nāma i. 221; -gotta ii. 273; -rūpasamudaya i. 221
 nābhika: sa^o iv. 215
 nārīsaha iii. 396
 nikāmayati iv. 165
 nikāmalābhīn i. 161; iv. 158
 nikāmeti i. 117
 nikkujjita i. 130
 nikkhattadhura i. 101
 Nigānṭhigabbha ii. 231
 niggaṇṭha (niggaṇṭhī) iv. 166
 nigrodhaparimanāḍala iii. 380
 nighāta iii. 142
 nicca i. 71; ii. 405
 nicchāta iii. 10
 nijjhāna: -ṇ khamati ii. 108; iii. 426
 nitthā ii. 9, 199, 217
 nittharāna ii. 108, 308
 nidahati iii. 333
 nipaka iii. 5; -vuttin iii. 5
 nibbāna i. 38, 104; ii. 37, 112, 175; iii. 218; v. 59; -ogadha ii. 370; -parāyana, pariyosāna ii. 370; -saṇvattanika ii. 83

nibbidā ii. 172; iii. 143
 nibbindati i. 114
 nibbuta ii. 189; iii. 10, 438
 nibbuti ii. 401
 nibbedhika iii. 31; -paññā iv. 85
 nimantana ii. 44
 nimitta iv. 207; -karana ii. 354;
 obhāsa° iv. 209; rūpa° iv. 209;
 sabba° ii. 352 ff.; subha° i. 142;
 a° ii. 352, 355
 niyyāti ii. 194
 niraya ii. 37, 419; iv. 230; kukku-
 la° iv. 236; gūtha° iv. 236;
 mahā° iv. 234, 238
 nirāmisa iv. 26
 nirodha ii. 112, 175, 309; iii.
 269 f.
 nivāpa ii. 160, 162
 nivāseti i. 151
 nivuta iii. 447
 nisīdati i. 110, 252, 269; ii. 280;
 v. 46
 nissattha ii. 345
 nissarana ii. 11; iii. 144; iv. 90;
 a° paññā ii. 193
 nīceyya ii. 409
 nīla ii. 100, 343; iii. 259, 262;
 -vanarājīn iii. 401
 nīlaka i. 166
 nīvarana ii. 133; °appahīna ii. 318
 nīvāra ii. 45
 nekkha iv. 147
 nekkhamma ii. 82; iii. 116;
 -vitakka ii. 79; -sankappa iv.
 133; v. 65; -saññā iii. 270; -sīta
 v. 22, 23 ff.; -sukha iii. 171;
 iv. 158; -ena nītabba iv. 197
 nemantanika i. 150
 nemika: sa° iv. 215
 nemimaṇḍala ii. 254
 nerayika iii. 108
 nevāpika ii. 159
 no nu kho 'smi i. 69

P

paṇsu: -kūla ii. 45; -pisācaka iii.
 272
 pakkha i. 118; iii. 310; -hata iv.
 213
 pakkhandati ii. 58; iv. 161
 pakkhipati iii. 389
 pakkhisakuna ii. 213
 pag eva i. 150
 paccattaṇ yoniso manasikaroti ii.
 416

paccayika ii. 207
 paccavādin iii. 333
 paccāropeti ii. 66
 paccupatthita i. 151; iii. 195
 paccuppanna i. 69
 pacceka iii. 16
 pacchā ii. 241; -samana iii. 334
 pajahati i. 81, 101, 171. ii. 119;
 iii. 170, 333; v. 24, 26 f.
 pajā ii. 201
 pajānāti ii. 341 f.; nap° ii. 337
 pañcavaggiya (bhikkhu) ii. 187,
 192
 paññatta āsana ii. 168, 301; iii.
 18 (paññāpetvā)
 paññavānt ii. 339
 paññā ii. 62, 131, 147, 163, 342;
 iii. 30, 191, 193; v. 22, 51 f.;
 -ādhiṭṭhāna v. 52, 59; -indri-
 ya iv. 131; -cakkhu ii. 345;
 -urodhika ii. 81; -vimutta
 iii. 188; -vimutti i. 164;
 -vuddhika ii. 82; -sampanna
 i. 118, 190; ii. 32; paññāya
 dubbalikarane ii. 217
 paṭalika ii. 39
 paṭikā ii. 39
 paṭikujjati i. 149
 paṭikkanta i. 253
 paṭikkūla v. 107
 paṭigha ii. 369; -ānusaya ii. 369
 paṭicchanna i. 130
 paṭiññātakarāna iv. 45
 paṭidhāvati ii. 309
 paṭinissagga i. 190; dup° i. 190
 paṭinissattha i. 173
 paṭipadā ii. 29, 191; iv. 146; v.
 11, 13; -anuttariya ii. 281
 paṭipanna iii. 123
 paṭipādita iii. 3
 paṭipucchati i. 144
 paṭibhāti i. 100, 151
 paṭibhāsati ii. 48
 paṭilābha i. 217
 paṭivineti i. 120
 paṭivibhatta ii. 396
 paṭivirata ii. 205
 paṭivirati iv. 133
 paṭiviruddha ii. 10
 paṭisankhā i. 75, 77 f., 80 ff.
 paṭisañcikkhati iv. 62 ff.
 paṭisallāna i. 181; v. 82, 84, 105;
 -ārāma ii. 254; -rata ii. 254;
 -sāruppa iii. 350; (vutthito)
 ii. 165, 248, 334; iii. 124, 163,
 212, 220; v. 4

- patisotagāmin ii. 176
 patissunāti i. 14, 20
 paṭhavi i. 25 ff., 41; ii. 412 f.,
 -dhātu ii. 220, 222 ff., iv. 93;
 -pasasaka, -garahaka ii. 406,
 -saññā iv. 152
 panava iv. 199
 panudahati ii. 38; v. 6
 paṇita ii. 174, 181, 283; iii. 115,
 216; -civara, -piṇḍapāta, -se-
 nāsana, -gūlāna° parikkhāra,
 i. 148
 paṇḍita ii. 78, 186, 197, 370; iii.
 10, 342; iv. 82; -bhūmi iv. 230;
 -vāda ii. 270; -vedanīya ii. 174
 patāreti ii. 265
 patitthāpeti iii. 19
 patta (*wing, leaf*): āḷhaka ii. 311;
 -yāna iii. 434
 patta (*bowl*): -civara v. 61;
 -civaraṇ ādāya i. 151; iii. 20
 pattakkhandha ii. 280
 patthayamāna i. 41
 pada ii. 78, 197, 388
 padaka iii. 98
 padahati iv. 14
 padāleti ii. 372
 padutthamanasāṅkappa i. 115
 padosā ii. 276
 padhāna iii. 427; iv. 4, -pahitatta
 ii. 186; -vibbhanta ii. 191;
 vemattikā iii. 357
 panta i. 112
 panthanta ii. 228
 pannabhāra ii. 116, iii. 438
 papañca ii. 10; -saññā ii. 75;
 chumna° iv. 167
 papāta i. 80
 pabba ii. 49
 pabbajati i. 180; iii. 305
 pabbajita i. 111; iii. 448; Sākyā-
 kulā° ii. 327
 pabbajjā iii. 106; iv. 196
 pabbata ii. 215
 pabbājeti iii. 353
 pamajjati (pamādattha) i. 195
 pamatta i. 189; ap° i. 189
 pamāna: -kata iii. 450; -karaṇa
 ii. 354; ap° ii. 353 f.
 pamāda i. 107, 170
 para: -jana ii. 161; -puggala ii.
 29; -pessa iii. 436; -ppavāda
 ii. 5; -loka v. 79; -lokavajja-
 bhayadassavin ii. 179; -vam-
 bhūi i. 116; -vyābādha iv. 80;
 -sattā ii. 29; pare (*pl.*) ii. 118
 parama ii. 51; iv. 18; -sacca iii.
 193
 paramparā-saṅsatta iii. 425
 parājeti ii. 302
 parābhūta iii. 453
 parikkhīnabhavasanyojana i. 43
 paricārikā ii. 303
 paricāreti iii. 292
 paricanna iii. 202
 pariṇānāti ii. 279
 pariññā ii. 371
 pariññāta i. 43 f., 52; ii. 118; a°
 i. 25, 29, 33
 pariññeyya i. 42
 pariṇāyakarātana iv. 229
 paritassati iii. 390
 parittacetasa ii. 311
 paridevati ii. 57
 parinibbāna i. 194; ii. 282;
 annpādā° ii. 156
 parinibbāyati ii. 18; iv. 66, 196;
 v. 92
 parinibbūta ii. 282, a° i. 194
 paripunna i. 93; -sankappa v.
 97
 paripūreti ii. 321
 parippharati ii. 321
 parippheṣakaṇ ii. 322
 paribbājaka ii. 7, iii. 408
 parimaṇḍala ii. 253
 parimaddana ii. 129
 parimukhaṇ satīṇ ii. 216
 pariyādāya ii. 61
 pariyāya i. 63; ii. 300, iii. 114;
 v. 92; -bhattabhajana ii. 45
 pariyesanā ii. 169
 pariyodapeti i. 141 f.
 pariyodāta i. 175; ii. 323; iv. 25,
 v. 53
 pariyonaddha i. 141
 pariyosāna: -kālyāna ii. 202
 pariyosita i. 93
 parisankāta iii. 47
 parisuddha i. 175; ii. 203, 345;
 iv. 18, 25, 154; parisuddhena
 cetasā pariyodātena ii. 323;
 a° ājīva i. 115; a° kīyakam-
 manta i. 113; a° manokam-
 manta i. 115; a° vacīkammanta
 i. 114
 palagandha ii. 90
 palālapitthaka ii. 59
 palāpa i. 193; -palipanna i. 193
 palipanna i. 193
 pallaṅka ii. 216
 palāsa i. 106, 169

pavana ii. 85
 pavayha iv. 166
 pavārita i. 93
 pavāheti i. 177
 pavivitta i. 100; ii. 143
 paviveka i. 101; -sukha iii. 171; iv. 158
 pavedeti ii. 202
 pasattha ii. 196
 pasādanīya iii. 350
 pasārita i. 264
 passa i. 63, 127, 176; ii. 7, 76, 309; iii. 13; a- i. 63
 passati i. 126; iii. 258; iv. 104
 passaddha i. 124; -kāyo sukhaṇ i. 174
 passaddhi i. 84; iv. 143; v. 83
 pahāṇa ii. 67
 pahitatta i. 126; ii. 80, 186, iii. 107, 193, 294
 pahina i. 173; v. 106; -jātimaraṇa iii. 397; ap° v. 106
 pahiyati i. 64; ii. 90; iv. 163
 pahūtajivha iii. 382, 396
 pāṭikankha i. 301
 pāṭipada iii. 27
 pāna iii. 59, 120; -ātipāta i. 198; ii. 205, 333; iii. 200; -ātipātun i. 188; v. 11, 13, 20; -upeta i. 137
 pānimatta iv. 211
 pātumokkhasaṇṇavarasaṇṇvuta i. 155
 pātubhāva i. 217
 pāda: -kukkucca iii. 389; -maṇḍa-nānuyoga iii. 393
 •pāpa iii. 128; -kammin i. 178; -mitta i. 189
 pāpaka i. 80 ff.
 pāmujja ii. 326
 pārāgata v. 81
 pāra-gū ii. 397
 pārāṇ gacchati ii. 267, iii. 440
 pārājikasāmaṇṭa iv. 49
 pālīca i. 215
 pāsa iii. 303
 pāsāda ii. 39
 pāsādika iii. 350; v. 48
 pāhuṇa iii. 411
 pitaka-sampadāya iii. 424
 piṭṭhito piṭṭhito iii. 130
 piṇḍapāta i. 95, 174; -paṭikkanta ii. 23; paṇṇita° i. 148
 piṇḍapātika ii. 240
 piṭamahāyuga iii. 417
 pithiyat iii. 340
 pipāsita ii. 38

piya i. 156
 piṣunāvācā i. 188, 200
 pihā v. 23
 pīta (*drinking*) i. 267; ii. 259, 263
 pīti i. 84; ii. 348; iv. 87; -paṭi-saṇṇvedin iv. 140 f.; -mana i. 174; -sukha ii. 63
 pītaka: sap°, nip° iv. 209
 puggala i. 137; iii. 9; v. 70; -vemattatā iii. 106; appaṭi° i. 144; sappaṭi° i. 144
 puja iv. 98
 puñña ii. 275, 283; -vant iii. 360; -sammata i. 177; puññaṇ karoti iii. 292
 putosena iv. 139
 putta: -mata iii. 235; -paputta iii. 312
 puthu: -paññā iv. 83; -samana-brāhmaṇa ii. 309
 puthujjana i. 20; ii. 156; -dussila v. 71; -silavānt v. 71
 punabbhava: -ābhiniṃbatta ii. 347 f.; n'atthi dāni° ii. 174
 pubba: -angama i. 111; anhasa-maya i. 151; ii. 283; -anta ii. 309; -antakappika iv. 23; -āpara iii. 353; -petakattā iii. 223
 pubbenāpara iv. 138
 purakkharoti i. 145; ii. 303
 purindada iii. 98
 purima bhikkhu i. 96
 purisa: -antaragatā ii. 44; -puggala ii. 275; -bhūmi iii. 230; nip° iii. 215
 pūjā ii. 172
 pūjeti i. 148
 pūti i. 273
 pecca ii. 110
 peta i. 159
 pettika iii. 299
 pettivisaya ii. 37
 pema ii. 120
 pemaṇiya iv. 199
 poru i. 207
 porohicca iii. 436

Ph.

phaggu i. 179
 pharusāvācā i. 188, 200 f.
 phassa i. 221; iii. 308; iv. 87; -samudaya i. 221
 phāsuviḥāra ii. 97; iii. 18
 phussita: -aggala ii. 39

B

bandhukaroga iii. 353
 barihisa ii. 11
 bala ii. 7, 97; -viriya ii. 161
 bahsamāṇsika ii. 59
 bahalapattapālāsa ii. 39
 bahiddhā i. 249, 252; iv. 161
 bahinagara ii. 21
 bahu: -kāra ii. 186 f.; -jana ii. 233, iii. 236; -janasukha i. 123; -janahita i. 123; -dukkha iii. 43; -ssuta i. 190; bahud-eva rattin v. 48
 bāla i. 178; iv. 103; -lakkhana iv. 210; -lāpana iv. 57; -bhūmi iv. 214
 bālhagūlāna ii. 317
 bāhulika i. 101
 bāhusacca iii. 156
 bamba iii. 301
 būla iii. 427
 bilangathālīka ii. 58
 biḷārabhastā ii. 101
 buddha ii. 282; iii. 437: -cakkhu ii. 179
 bojhangā i. 82, 289
 bodha ii. 282, 291
 bodhi iii. 326; -satta i. 113; -sattamātā iv. 180, 182
 byāñjana i. 150; ii. 78, 388; iii. 391; sa° ii. 203
 byādhidhamma ii. 170
 byāpajjati ii. 311
 byāpannacitta i. 115, 188; ii. 332
 byāpāda i. 169, 201, 282; ii. 216; -vitakka ii. 79, 81; a° vitakka ii. 83
 Brahma i. 34; ii. 27; -ujjugatta iii. 378; -kāyika ii. 333; -cakka ii. 27, -ja iii. 320; -dāyāda ii. 320; -deyya iii. 415; -nimmita iii. 320; -patta iii. 98; -bhūta ii. 76; iii. 10, 405; -loka ii. 245, 422; -vacca-sin iii. 418; -vannin iii. 418; -ssara iii. 382; Brahmunā ii. 389
 brahmatta iv. 123
 brahmācariya i. 127, 180; ii. 41, 69, 204; iii. 101, 443, 446; -upaddava iv. 165; -pariyosāna i. 180; ii. 198; iii. 107; a° ii. 206
 brahmācārin i. 188; ii. 206; a° i. 188; sa° ii. 304

brāhmana i. 109, 113; ii. 74, 324, 388; iii. 129, 339, 436, 441; -karana ii. 312; -gāma ii. 327; -parisā ii. 35; a° ii. 198
 bruhetā suññāgārānaṃ i. 157
 brūheti ii. 285

Bh

bhagavant i. 10, 13; -nettika ii. 374; -patisarana ii. 375; -mūlaka ii. 374
 bhaginī iii. 295
 bhājati i. 80
 bhādanajāta ii. 393
 bhatta: -agga i. 145
 bhādanta i. 14
 bhaddekaratta v. 1, 3, 7
 bhabba ii. 69 f.; -ābhāsa, a° v. 20
 bhamukantara iii. 385
 bhaya i. 160; iii. 177; -dassāvin i. 155; -bherava i. 113
 bhava i. 52; ii. 347, 414 f.; iii. 223; v. 57; -ābhava ii. 74; iii. 308; -āsava i. 67; -kathā iii. 223; -dīṭṭhi i. 10; -nirodha iii. 123; -netti iii. 342; -saṃyojana v. 31; a° iii. 223. See vibhava
 bhavati i. 69 (bhavissāmi nu kho na nu kho), 89 ff. (bhavatha), 195 (ahuvattha); ii. 189 (huveyya), 272 (bhavamāna)
 bhasma iii. 60
 bhassappavādika ii. 270
 bhāva iii. 120
 bhāvanā iii. 243
 bhāvaniya i. 156
 bhāveti iii. 43, 101
 bhāsati i. 19
 bhāsita ii. 279
 bhāṇsana i. 119; ii. 47 f.
 bhikkhācariya iii. 428
 bhikkhu i. 13, 241; -ābhāva iii. 334; -saṅgha ii. 327; v. 74; satthimatta° v. 101; bhikkhavo(e) i. 13, 18, 20, 241
 bhikkhunī i. 147; -nūpassaya iv. 195
 bhinkāra iv. 219
 bhitti iv. 235
 bhiyyo i. 114
 bhisakka iii. 142
 bhīrukaṇṭika i. 116
 bhuttāvin i. 93
 bhūta i. 31 ff., 52, 207; ii. 99; iii. 104, 120; -bhavya ii. 406; -vādin ii. 208

bhūnaha iii. 211
 bhūmigata iii. 420
 bhūripaṇṇa iii. 98
 bheda i. 216
 bhedana-viddhaṇsanadhamma ii. 129
 bherava i. 160. *See also* bhaya-
 bhoga ii. 107
 bhojana: bhojane amattañṇu i. 152
 bhottukamyata i. 150

M

maṇsa: -pesin ii. 133; sa°, nim°
 lohita i. 273
 makkha i. 106, 169
 maga i. 120
 magga i. 105, 227, 231; v. 104,
 106; -aṅga iv. 132; -paṭipadā
 ii. 37; iv. 39, 146; maggo
 bodhāya ii. 291; maggaṇ
 ācikkheyya i. 130
 mankubbhūta ii. 280
 macca v. 81
 maccu v. 2; -dheyya ii. 266; a° ii
 266; -maraṇa i. 216
 macchaghāṭaka iii. 11
 maccharin i. 189
 macchariya, macchera i. 106,
 169
 majjhima i. 102; majjhimā paṭi-
 padā i. 104
 majjhekalyāṇa ii. 202
 •maññati i. 25 ff., 32 f., 36 f., 41
 maññita v. 60
 maṇi iii. 262; -ratana iv. 227
 maṇḍanakaṇṭhika i. 152
 mataja ii. 325
 mattañṇu ii. 316
 mattatṭhaka ii. 224
 mattikā iii. 299
 mada i. 107, 170
 madhupindika ii. 78
 mana (mano) i. 113; ii. 77, 349;
 v. 6; -kamma iii. 129; v. 15;
 -daṇḍa iii. 52, 59; -dhātu iv.
 105; -paṭibaddha iii. 57; -pa-
 dosa iii. 60; -bhāvanīya iii.
 266; -maya iii. 122, 263;
 -viññāṇa ii. 77, 345; -sankhāra
 iii. 104; -sañcetana i. 209;
 -samphassa i. 221; -samphassa-
 jā vedanā i. 220
 manasi: -karaṇīya i. 67; a° i. 67
 f.; -kāra i. 142, 221; ii. 346;

iv. 88; a° ii. 90; -karoti i.
 18 f., 142 f.; iv. 151 f.; a° iv.
 151
 manāpa i. 156; -amanāpa iii. 140
 manuja iii. 97; -inda iii. 403
 manussa ii. 37; iv. 186; -kanta iv.
 198; -gahana iii. 7; -rahasey-
 yaka iii. 350; -saññā iv. 152
 manta iii. 364; -pada iii. 424
 mamāyati ii. 308
 mamukāra iii. 198
 mala i. 141; -ggahita i. 141, 166
 masāṇa ii. 45
 mahatta iii. 155
 mahallaka ii. 51, 224, iii. 434
 mahā (mahant) iii. 299; -ānisaṇṣa
 i. 159; ii. 313; -kammavi-
 bhanga v. 18; -ggata i. 280;
 iv. 200; a° i. 280; -cattārisaka
 iv. 135; -tanhājāla ii. 311;
 -nāga i. 153; -paññā ii. 78,
 370; iii. 10; iv. 82; -purisa
 iii. 364; -purisalakkhaṇa iii.
 363, 402; -purisavibhāra v. 106;
 -pphala i. 159; ii. 313; iii. 136;
 -pphalatara v. 75; -bhūta i.
 222; ii. 220; -sayana ii. 209;
 makesakkha iv. 153; mahatā
 atthena saṇyutta iii. 10 f.
 mahita iii. 333
 mānava iii. 164, 371
 mātāpettikasambhava ii. 129
 mātu: -kucchi iv. 170, 176 f.;
 -rakkhita ii. 330
 māna i. 107, 170; -ānusaṇṣa iii.
 198; -ābhisamaya i. 87
 māneti i. 148
 māyā i. 106, 169; -kata iv. 57;
 -vin i. 189
 māla ii. 209; iii. 328 (angulīnam);
 -guṇaparikkhittā ii. 330
 miga: -jāta ii. 160
 micchā: -ājīva iv. 134; -cāra i.
 199; -ñāṇin i. 188; -ditthi i.
 187 f., 202; iii. 102; iv. 131,
 135; -ditthika ii. 332; -paṭi-
 patti iii. 444; -vācā i. 188;
 -vimutti i. 189; sankappa i.
 188; iv. 132
 mīḥasukha iii. 171
 mukhara i. 152
 muṇḍa iii. 263
 mutthassati i. 117, 190; iv. 141
 muṇḍaka ii. 417; iii. 280
 muta i. 37; ii. 110
 mutta (mukta) i. 173; -ācāra ii. 43

mudu iii. 385; -talunahatthapāda
iii. 376
muddā ii. 56
muddha: -āvasitta ii. 51
muni ii. 48; iii. 397, v. 51, 60
musā i. 200; iii. 454; -vāda i. 200;
-vādin i. 188
mūla i. 12; -jāta ii. 388
mūḷha i. 130
mettā ii. 395; iii. 140; -sahagata
i. 175; -sahagatena cetasā ii.
326
methuna ii. 206
medhāvin ii. 186
mokkhacika ii. 310
mogha ii. 57; -purisa ii. 23; a°
iii. 406
monapatta iii. 97
momūha iii. 233
mora i. 120
molibaddha ii. 371
mosadhamma iv. 56; v. 59
moha i. 203, vīta° i. 280; sa° i.
280; iii. 269

Y

ya: yān nūnāhaṇ i. 95; yadiccha-
kaṇ ii. 98; yadidaṇ i. 95, 237
yakkha ii. 277
yañña ii. 51
yato i. 171, 173; °ca kho ii. 18
yathā: -ābhīrantāṇ ii. 148; -odhi
i. 172; -kāmakaraṇiṇi ii. 160;
-patipanna ii. 37; -bhūtaṇ
pajānāti ii. 29
yasagga iii. 156
yasassin iv. 99
yānakāraputta i. 151; purāṇa° i.
151
yāvatāyuka iv. 170
yāvadattha i. 93
yuganandha v. 104
yuñjati iii. 340
yuva i. 152; ii. 51; iii. 264
yeniccchaka ii. 98
yoga iii. 440; -kkhema i. 41; ii.
69; iii. 32; a° kāma ii. 85
yojēti iii. 314
yoni ii. 35
yoniso manasikāra i. 64; a° i. 64

R

rakkhāvaranaguttan iii. 321
rangakkhama ii. 95
racati i. 149

rajakkha: appa° ii. 179; appa° jā-
tika ii. 186; mahā° ii. 179
rajata ii. 170, 209
rajo, raja i. 141; -jalla iii. 378,
-jallika ii. 325; -dhātu iii. 231,
rajāpatha i. 141 f.; ii. 204 f.
ratu i. 160; iii. 440; a° i. 160;
iii. 181, 440
ratta: -ūparata ii. 208; -ññutā
iii. 157
rattibhāga ii. 72
rathaka ii. 311
rathesabha iii. 402
ramaṇiṇi ii. 173, 250
rava iv. 49
rasaggasagga iii. 380
rahāyati iii. 351
rāga i. 44; ii. 354; iii. 141; -ānu-
saya ii. 368; -dosamohānaṇ
tanutta i. 163; -ratta ii. 176;
vīta° i. 279; iii. 270; sa° i. 279;
ii. 10; iii. 269
rājakārāma v. 96
rājā iii. 365, 403; -ābhūmīta iii.
180; -ābhīrājā iii. 403; -kathā
iii. 221; -guṇa iii. 159; -porisa
ii. 56; -bhogga iii. 162, 415
rāmaṇeyyaka ii. 303
rāhumukha ii. 58
ritta ii. 279
rukkha: -cetiya i. 119; -devatā
ii. 372; -mūla i. 195; ii. 215;
-mūḷha ii. 325
rūpa i. 221, 287, ii. 69, 230, 275 f.,
360 f.; iii. 255, 257, 259; iv. 159;
v. 6, 29; -attā ii. 275;
-ññu ii. 258, 261; -tanhā i.
219; -dhātu iv. 104; -nimitta
iv. 209; -saññā, a° saññā iv.
18; -saññin ii. 257; rūpassa
samudaya i. 287; ānīceca° ii.
113
rūpin iv. 17; a° iv. 17
roga iii. 146

L

lakkhaṇa: -kusala ii. 258, 262
langi ii. 128, 131
lābha i. 116; -agga iii. 156; -sakkā-
rasiloka i. 116
ludda ii. 329; iii. 11
lūkha i. 149; -cīvaradhara iii. 239
loka i. 123, 139, 182, 243; ii. 29,
74, 100, 110, 200, 266; iii. 208;
-akkhāyika iii. 223; -anu-
kampa i. 123; -antarika iv. 177;

-āmisā v. 22; -āmisādhimutta
iv. 52; -āyata iii. 362; -dhātu
iv. 113, 121, 186; -paraloka
ii. 117
lokuttara ii. 401; iv. 163
lokyasammata i. 177
lobha i. 104, 203; -dhammā ii.
61 f.
lomahatthajāta ii. 304; lomaṇ
haṇṣati ii. 48
lohita; -paññā ii. 64, 329
lohitaka; -upadhāna ii. 39

V

vanka i. 151; iii. 8
vankaka ii. 310
vacanāpatha i. 79
vacī; -danda iii. 51; -sankhāra i.
223; ii. 351, 364 ff; iii. 104;
iv. 31, 133
vacchaka ii. 403
vajja i. 155; sā° iii. 347
vañcana ii. 211
vatuma; chinna° iv. 167
vaṭṭanāvāli ii. 50
vaṭṭi v. 59
vana ii. 259, 262
vaṇijjā ii. 56
vanṇa iii. 319; -pokkharatā iii.
418; -sammāna ii. 376. a°
bhāsati ii. 95 f.
vatakutūhalamāṅgala ii. 309
vattar ii. 76
• vattha i. 165; -guyha iii. 368
vatthu ii. 209
vadati i. 55, 71 (vado); ii. 66
vana i. 11; ii. 423; -kammika ii.
372; -cetiya i. 119; -devatā ii.
372; -pattha i. 112; ii. 72,
215; -saṇḍa ii. 21, 48, 173;
-spati ii. 372
vanta i. 173
vabbhācitarū ii. 191
vammika ii. 127 f.
vaya; -dhammānupassin i. 249
varatta iii. 437
vaḷabbhīratha ii. 194
vassa ii. 135
vassika iii. 214
vācāgocara iv. 204
vāmanikā ii. 198
vāyamatī i. 140
vāyo i. 30; -dhātu iv. 93
vāri; -vārita, -yuta iii. 58; -dhuta,
-phuṭa iii. 59

vālakambala ii. 45
vāsi iv. 212
vikinnavācā i. 152
vikkhitta i. 280
vigatacāpalla iii. 422
vighātapariḷāha iii. 40
vicāra ii. 348; iv. 87
vicikicchati iii. 368
vicikicchā i. 73, 285; iv. 207
vicitakāḷaka i. 150, 174
vijānāti ii. 342
vijtasangāma ii. 179
vijitāvīn iii. 441
vijjā i. 126, 128; ii. 18, 370; iii.
33, 343; v. 81, 101, 104;
-uppāda ii. 347; -bhāgiya iv.
144; vijjan uppādeti i. 206
vijjotalati ii. 57
viññāna i. 209; ii. 276, 305, 339,
342, 351; v. 6, 53; -kaṣṇa
iii. 261; -kkhandha iv. 78;
-dhātu iv. 93; -nirodha ii.
308; -samudaya i. 222
viññāta i. 37; ii. 110
viññū i. 80; -purisa iii. 454
viṭapin ii. 372
vitakka ii. 77, 94, 348; iv. 87,
132; -pariyāyapatha ii. 94;
-sankhāra ii. 92; a° iv. 209
See kāma°, byāpāda°, vihiṇṣā°
vitudati iv. 33
vitthāyitatta ii. 449
vidita ii. 324; iv. 87 f., 189
viddasu ii. 10
vinaya; -vādin ii. 208; a° vādin ii.
331
vināmeti iii. 388
vinpāta ii. 37
vinubbhujati ii. 339
vinūlaka i. 273
vineti i. 243; ii. 271
vinodeti i. 81
vipajjamāna iii. 444
viparinata ii. 96
viparināma v. 22; -aññathābhāva
iii. 345; -dhamma ii. 113, a°
dhamma i. 71
viparibbhinna ii. 351
viparitadassana ii. 332
vipassanā ii. 346; -āya saman-
nāgato i. 157
vipāka iii. 426; v. 19
vipubbakajāta i. 273
vipattisārīn i. 195
vibbhantacittā i. 117
vibhanga v. 1, 7, 28

- vibhava iv. 16; v. 57; -esin ii. 414;
 -ditthi ii. 11
 vimatṭha iii. 94
 vimariyādikata iv. 80
 vimuccati i. 127
 vimutta i. 43, 127, 280; ii. 115;
 -anuttariya ii. 281; -citta ii.
 117; a° i. 280; pañña° iii. 188
 vimutti ii. 147, 174, 370; v. 59,
 104; -ñāṇadassana ii. 147;
 ceto° i. 164; ii. 162, 232, 346
 (-phala), 352 ff.; iv. 158;
 pañña° i. 164
 vimok(k)ha i. 162; ii. 423; iii.
 255 f.; iv. 66 f.; v. 23;
 samaya°, asamaya° ii. 232
 viyūḷha ii. 57
 virati iv. 133
 virāga ii. 112, 175; iv. 92; virāgā
 vimuccati ii. 115; asesa° ni-
 rodha ii. 308
 viriya i. 83, 124; iv. 88; -ārambha
 ii. 131; -sambojjhanga iv.
 143; accāradaddha°, atulina° iv.
 208; viriyan ārabhati i. 140
 virūparūpa iii. 309
 virūḷhi ii. 68
 vilambin ii. 372
 vilepana ii. 209
 vilokita i. 261
 vivata i. 315
 vivarati i. 130; iii. 352
 vivādāpanna ii. 393
 vivāha iii. 400
 vivitta ii. 214; -ccheda iii. 367
 viveka i. 100 f.; iii. 181; iv. 160;
 -āvatta iii. 390; -nimna ii.
 367; -nissita i. 85; iv. 143
 visaggyutta ii. 116
 visattikā ii. 163
 visamalobha i. 169
 visaya iv. 57
 visikhākathā iii. 223
 visujjhati v. 81
 visuddha iii. 397
 visūka i. 71
 vissattha ii. 193
 vihangama iii. 434
 viharati i. 10, 41, 76, 180, 243 f.;
 ii. 206
 vihāra iii. 16, 352; iv. 155, 162
 vihigsa i. 187, 193 f.; a° i. 187
 vihigsa: -vitakka ii. 79, 81; a°
 vitakka ii. 83
 vihita i. 271
 vihethaka v. 14
 viheseti ii. 416 f.
 vīta: -accika ii. 37, -dhūma ii. 37;
 rāga v. 77; -rāga, -dosa,
 -moha i. 44 f.
 vitināmeti i. 95
 vītisāreti i. 110
 vīthi ii. 260, 263
 vimaṇsaka ii. 378
 vimaṇsānucarita ii. 22
 vimaṇsin iii. 453
 virangarūpa iii. 366
 vutṭhāna ii. 30, 350, 352
 vuttaṅ kho pan' etan' i. 94
 vuddha ii. 51
 vuddhi ii. 68
 vusita i. 127, 180
 vusitavant i. 42
 vūpakattha i. 179 f., iii. 107
 vecikicchā i. 116, 189
 veda iii. 97, 362; -gū ii. 324
 vedanā i. 220, 245; ii. 342 f.;
 iv. 87, 141; -kāya i. 220;
 -samudaya i. 220; sukha°,
 dukkha° ii. 286, 368; sukha°,
 dukkha°, adukkhamasukha° i.
 274 f.; vedanāsu vedanānu-
 passin i. 245; iv. 141
 vedanīya iv. 9
 vedalla ii. 106
 vedeti iii. 396
 venayika ii. 117 f.
 vepulla ii. 68
 veyyākaraṇa ii. 106
 veramanī i. 203; iv. 133
 verin i. 178
 vesāraṇṇa ii. 33
 vehāsagata iii. 420
 vo i. 18
 vodāna ii. 30
 vokkamma iv. 166
 vosāna ii. 231; iii. 308
 vossaggapariṇāmi i. 86
 voharati iv. 109
 vohāra iii. 435; -samuecheda iii. 39
 vyañjana iv. 29
 vyatta ii. 108, 186
 vyanta ii. 81; vyantīkaroti i. 81
 vyāpajjha: a° iii. 104; iv. 101;
 sa° iii. 103, 347

S

- saṅgyama iii. 443
 saṅgyojana i. 73, 163, 287; iii.
 39 f., 143; gihī° iii. 196;
 tīṇṇa° i. 102; vāyattayī° i. 87

- saṅvara i. 62, 74 f.; iii. 213
 saṅviggā ii. 304; iii. 212
 saṅvijjati i. 139; ii. 381
 saṅvuta ii. 315; iii. 213
 saṅsattha i. 339, 342; a° ii. 143
 saṅsaya ii. 319
 saṅsāmeti ii. 152
 saṅsāra ii. 51
 saṅsedaja ii. 36
 sakamika iii. 265
 sakadāgāmin i. 163
 sakūccana iii. 436
 sakid eva iii. 15; iv. 208; °iman
 lokaṅ āgantvā i. 163
 sakkaroti i. 148
 sakkāya i. 358; -ditthi i. 73;
 -bhaya iv. 22
 sakkāra i. 116
 sakkharā ii. 420
 sakkhībhabbatā iv. 146
 sagga ii. 419; -kathā iii. 91
 saghāta ii. 311
 sankappa iii. 268, 302
 saṅkitti ii. 44
 sankilūṭṭha i. 166; ii. 380; -citta
 i. 140; citta° i. 167
 sankilesa ii. 82
 sanku ii. 421
 sankha: -muṇḍika ii. 58; -lukhita
 ii. 205; iii. 290
 sankhata iv. 106; v. 55 ff.; a°
 iv. 106
 sankhā ii. 72, 75
 sankhāta ii. 329, 361
 sankhāna ii. 56; iv. 69
 • sankhāra i. 222; ii. 364; iv. 14,
 107; -uppattin iv. 146; -niro-
 dha ii. 308; -samudaya i. 222;
 sabba° samatha ii. 112, 175
 sankhitta i. 280
 saṅga iii. 339; -ātiga iii. 437
 sangaha ii. 218, 230
 sangha ii. 68; saṅghaṅ bhindati
 iv. 108; saṅghaṅ saraṇaṅ gac-
 chati i. 131
 sanghāṭi ii. 325 f.; iii. 28; -patta-
 cīvaradhāraṇa i. 265
 sanghāta iii. 59
 saṅghin iii. 236
 sacca i. 70; ii. 401; v. 15, 52, 59;
 -ānupatti, -ānubodha iii. 427;
 -sandha ii. 206
 sacchikiriya iii. 275
 sajotibhūta ii. 278
 sajitta ii. 406
 saṅjagghati iv. 12
 saṅjāti i. 217
 saṅjānāti ii. 343
 saññā i. 221; ii. 74, 342; iv. 87;
 -maya iii. 122
 saññim iii. 256, 258; -gabbha iii. 231
 saññulha ii. 99
 saṭha i. 189; iii. 7, 358
 saṇḍasaṇḍacārīn ii. 44
 satānusārīn ii. 291
 satī i. 82, ii. 52, 308, iv. 88;
 -patthana i. 237, 238; ii. 363;
 iv. 28, 104, 139; -pārisuddhi
 iv. 90; -sampajañña iv. 69;
 -sambojjhanga i. 82 f.; iv. 143
 satimant i. 243
 satta (sattva) iii. 120; iv. 178;
 -nikāya i. 215; sattānaṅ vi-
 suddhiyā i. 231, 236, 237
 sattha v. 82 f.; -hāraka v. 85
 satthar ii. 9; iv. 165; satthari
 pasādo ii. 8 f., 13, 16
 satthi iii. 387
 sadattha i. 43
 sadā i. 179
 sadevaka ii. 55
 saddha ii. 325; as° i. 152; iii. 358
 saddhamma i. 196; iii. 29;
 -saññattā, a° iii. 117; a° iii.
 164; iv. 79
 saddhā i. 111 f., 152, 190; ii. 171,
 196; iv. 146; -ānusārīn ii.
 120, 267; iii. 151, 191; -matta
 ii. 120; -vimutta iii. 189; as°
 i. 190
 sanantana iv. 205
 santa i. 281, 289; ii. 174, 282; iii.
 9; iv. 163; a° i. 281, 289
 santataṅ: -vuttin iii. 5; -sīla iii. 4
 santi iii. 341; v. 52; -varapada ii.
 171
 santike i. 100
 santuṭṭha ii. 141, 211
 santhāgāra iii. 12, 16
 sandacchāya ii. 39
 sanditṭhiparāmāsin i. 190
 sannāmeti iii. 387
 sannidhikāraka iii. 234
 sanneti ii. 322
 sapadānacārīn iii. 240
 sappurisa i. 24; -dhamma iv. 98;
 a° iv. 79; a° dhamma iv. 98
 sabba i. 38; -amitta iii. 405;
 -ākāraparipūra iii. 375; -ābhi-
 bhū ii. 189; -āsavasaṅvara i.
 61, 86; -(ñ)jaha ii. 189; ññu
 ii. 63; -dassavin ii. 64; -dukkha

- iv. 167, v. 59; -dhamma iii. 397; -dhammamūlapariyāya i. 15 ff., 24; -vidū ii. 189; sabbatopabha ii. 413
 sabrahmaka ii. 201 f.
 sabrahmacārin i. 80, 152; ii. 396
 samagga: -ārāma, -nandī, -rata ii. 207
 samana i. 113; ii. 4 (4 *classes*), 324; iii. 17, 129; -kasāṭa ii. 325; -kāraṇa ii. 312, -dosa ii. 325; -mala ii. 325; -sāmicipatipadā ii. 325; as° ii. 198; sa° brāhmaṇa ii. 201 f.
 samatha ii. 282, 346, 401
 samadhigāṇhātīn 216
 samanupassati ii. 111, 279, v. 100
 sam(m)annesati iii. 368
 samayappavādaka iii. 266
 samavattakkhandha iii. 380
 samādapeti i. 111
 samādhī i. 84, 113, ii. 83, 147, iv. 207; -sampaṇṇa ii. 32, sambojjhāṇa iv. 143
 samādhīyati iv. 143
 samāhita i. 124, 126, 280, a° i. 117, 280
 samudāya ii. 11; dhammānupassin i. 249, 270, 279 f.; vāyadhammānupassin i. 250, 252
 samudācarati i. 182; ii. 75; iii. 8
 samudācāra iv. 162
 samudda iv. 222; -akkhāyikā iii. 223
 sampajāna i. 243; iv. 161 ff., 168, 176; -musā ii. 330; a° i. 117
 sampajjamāna iii. 445
 sampajjalita ii. 278
 sampannasīla i. 153 ff., 165
 samparāya. -vedanīya iv. 4
 samparāyika ii. 60
 sampasāda iv. 59
 sampasīdati iii. 338
 samphappalāpa i. 200 f.
 samphappalāpī i. 188
 sambahula ii. 54
 sambodha i. 104, 113; ii. 63, 69; iii. 32; -gāmu iii. 255; -sukha iii. 171; iv. 158
 sambodhi: -parāyana i. 162
 sambhavesin i. 207
 sammā: -ājīva i. 105; iv. 134; -kammanta i. 105, -ñāṇa iv. 134 f.; -ñāṇin i. 188; -ditthi i. 105, 196 f.; ii. 346; iv. 131 f., 134 f.; -dukkhakkhayagāmin iii. 31, 327; paṭipatti iii. 444; -vācā i. 105; -vāyama i. 105; iv. 132; -vimutti i. 189; iv. 134; -saṅkappa i. 105; iv. 133 f.; -sati i. 105; -samādhī i. 105; iv. 130; -sambuddha i. 52; ii. 8, 33, 189; iii. 15 (-ppavedita); iii. 13, 367; -sambodhi i. 54; samma: -ggata ii. 13; -d-aññā i. 43; -paññā i. 183; -ppadhāna iii. 359
 sammūṇṇita i. 264
 sammukkhavinaya iv. 43
 sammodati i. 110
 sammoha: -vihāra i. 122; a° dhamma i. 123
 sayaj ii. 202; -paṭibhāṇa ii. 202, -vasin iii. 217
 sayati i. 252, 269; iv. 162, seyya ii. 46
 sarasaṅkappa iv. 144
 saraṇaṇ gacchati i. 130; iii. 327
 sarita iii. 30
 sarīra i. 272
 salākagaha iv. 109
 salomahaṇsa i. 119
 sallekha i. 186 f.; -pariyāya i. 195
 saḷāyatana: -samudaya i. 221; saḷāyatanika iv. 154; v. 103
 savanīya iii. 394
 saviññānaka iv. 78
 sassata i. 71; ii. 405; iv. 23
 sassatisamaṇ i. 71
 sahadhamma ii. 33
 sahadhammika ii. 8, 14, 17, 277; iv. 4, 9
 saḥavyatā ii. 333
 sabassāra iv. 215
 sākacchā ii. 35, 346
 sākhabhakkha ii. 45
 sāciyoga ii. 211
 sātheyya i. 106, 169
 sāṇa (cloth) ii. 45
 sātasahagata iv. 209
 sāthalika i. 101
 sādharanabhogin ii. 396
 sādhipaporisa ii. 37
 sādhu i. 152
 sādhuṇa i. 18 f.; -manasikāraṇa iv. 140
 sāmāñña iii. 127, 168, 228; -attha ii. 314; sāmāññe ana-pekhhavanti i. 152
 sāmābhakkha ii. 45
 sāmāyika iv. 158; a° iv. 159

- sāyatatiyaka ii. 46
 sāyita i. 267
 sāra iv. 167
 sārājṇa ii. 311
 sāratta iv. 12
 sārambha i. 107, 170
 sārāga iii. 206; a° iii. 206
 sārāṇiya ii. 394
 sāla: -mūla ii. 371; -rājamūla i. 11
 sāli i. 174
 sālohita i. 159
 sāhulaṇḍa iii. 219
 sikkhati i. 155
 sikkhā: -sāṇḍasamāpanna ii. 205;
 sikkhāya na tibbagaṇḍa i. 152
 sikkhita ii. 52
 sināti i. 179
 sināna i. 177
 sirisapasaṇḍa i. 78
 siloka i. 116
 sīta i. 78
 sītibhavati v. 58
 sītibhūta ii. 189, iii. 10
 sila i. 154; ii. 8 f., 69, 147, 346;
 v. 81; -kathā iii. 90; -kkhan-
 dha ii. 361; -bbataparamāsa
 i. 73; -bbatupādāna i. 218;
 ii. 12; -maya iii. 270; -vatī
 iv. 180; -visuddhattha ii. 155;
 -sampaṇḍa ii. 32, 147; -sāmaṇi-
 ṇagata ii. 401
 silavanti ii. 396
 sivathikā i. 272
 sīsa; -ānulokini ii. 154
 siha iii. 401; -nāda ii. 7, 27;
 • -pubbaddhakāya iii. 379;
 -seyyā ii. 316; -hanu iii. 381
 sukka iii. 103, 320; -vipāka iii.
 103; a° iii. 103
 sukha i. 123; ii. 339, 348, 376;
 iii. 115, 323; iv. 87; -dhātu
 iv. 105; -patisaṇḍedini iii. 10;
 -paribhata ii. 291; -bahulā
 vedanā ii. 39; -vihāra i. 128,
 161; -vedaniya v. 17, 53;
 sukhaṇḍa vedeti ii. 326, 342
 sukhini iii. 217
 sukhuma i. 208
 sugata ii. 386; iii. 440
 sugati i. 168
 sujāta iii. 402
 sujṇḍati i. 178; iii. 320
 suṇḍa ii. 5; iv. 150 f.; -āgāra i.
 195; -āgāragata i. 247
 suṇḍatā ii. 367; iv. 154, 160;
 -vihāra iv. 150; v. 105
 suṇḍati i. 18 f.; ii. 327
 suta i. 37; ii. 110; iii. 47
 sutta ii. 106
 suddha i. 179
 suppatitthitapāda iii. 374
 suppatiṇḍa ii. 173
 subbaca i. 189
 subha iii. 256; -āsuhā iii. 439
 subharatā i. 96
 suladdhalābha ii. 147
 suvaṇḍa: -vaṇḍa ii. 280; iii. 377
 suhita i. 93, 150
 sūpa i. 150
 sūpatthitacitta iii. 6
 sūrakathā iii. 223
 se iv. 53
 sekha i. 40; ii. 131; iii. 201; a° iii.
 162
 setṇḍa ii. 297
 setā ii. 194
 setaka ii. 173
 senāsana iv. 155; paṇḍita° i. 148
 seyya iii. 428
 seyyathidāṇ i. 105
 serini iii. 217
 sokapariddava i. 232, 236
 socati iii. 57
 sota (ear): -viṇṇeyya ii. 380,
 -saṇḍasaja ii. 225
 sota (stream) i. 162; -āpatthiphalā-
 sacchikiriya ii. 403; v. 72;
 -āpanna i. 162; v. 97
 sotatta ii. 48
 sotti iii. 280
 sottiya ii. 324
 sotthi iii. 337
 sodheti i. 178
 sopānakalevara iii. 321; iv. 69
 sobbha i. 80
 somanassa ii. 376; v. 25; -tṇḍāni-
 ya v. 22
 sorata ii. 98; -sorata ii. 99
 so i. 193; -tatto, -sino ii. 48
 sneha ii. 287; iii. 207; -ānugata,
 -pareta ii. 322
 svākkhātā ii. 119, 388

H

- hata ii. 45
 hattha: -atthika i. 273; -āpale-
 khana ii. 43; -kukkucca iii.
 389; -ppajotikā ii. 59; -vikāra
 ii. 242
 hatthin: -damma iv. 198; -pado-
 pama ii. 198

- hadaya i. 152
haya iii. 160
harati i. 113
haliddi ii. 100
have i. 113
hāsupaṇṇa iv. 84
hita i. 123; -ānukampin ii. 96;
-esin i. 195; hitāya sukhāya
ii. 108; ahitāya dukkhāya iv.
37
hirimant i. 190
hirottappa ii. 313
hīnavriya i. 117
huta ii. 332
huraṇ v. 83
he je ii. 99

II.—INDEX OF PROPER NAMES

This Index comprises solely names commented upon.

- Angā ii. 312
Anguttarāpa iii. 34
Ajita Kesakambalin ii. 233
Atthaka iii. 425
Adhikakkā i. 178
Anāthapaṇḍikassa ārāma i. 60
Anuruddha ii. 247
Andhavana ii. 122, 154
Ambalatthikā iii. 124
Araññakutikā iv. 197
Asita Devāla iii. 411
Assaji ii. 270
Assaji-Punabbasukā iii. 186
Assapura ii. 312
Ānanda ii. 247
Āpana iii. 37
Ābhassarā i. 35
Ābhā ii. 333; iv. 149
Ālāre-Kālāma ii. 171
Icchānaṅkalavanasaṇḍa iii. 431
Isigilipassa ii. 63
Isipatana Migadāya ii. 188
Ukkatthā i. 3, 10
Ukkācelā ii. 265
Udāyin iii. 114; v. 16
Uruvelā ii. 173
Ekaṇḍarika iii. 346
Okkalā iv. 136
Kapilavatthu ii. 61
Kammāsa i. 226; -dhamma i.
226
Kalandakanivāpa ii. 134
Kassapa (thera) ii. 246, 248 f.
Kāḷākhemaka iv. 155
Kisa Saṅkicca ii. 285
Kumārakassapa ii. 120
Kuru i. 225
Kusinārā iv. 28
Kūtāgārasālā ii. 267
Kenya Jaṭila iii. 399
Komārabhacca iii. 45
Komudī iv. 137
Kosambī ii. 389
Kosala ii. 326
Khārodakā iv. 237
Gaggarā pokkharani iii. 1
Gayā i. 178 f.; ii. 188
Giṇṇhakūṭa ii. 63
Giṇṇakāvasatha ii. 235
Giribbaja i. 151
Gotama ii. 327
Gosīgasālavanadāya ii. 235, 245
Ghositārāma ii. 390
Candana devaputta v. 7
Campā iii. 1, 7
Cunda iv. 36
Channa v. 82
Jātibhūmi ii. 135
Jānussoni i. 109
Jetavana i. 60
Jotipāla iii. 279, 281
Taṇḍulapāladvāra iii. 429
Tapodārāma v. 4
Tārukka iii. 432
Tāvatiṇsa (devā) ii. 301; iii. 313
Todeyyaputta iii. 443; v. 8
Dakkhiṇāgiri iii. 429
Dandapāṇin ii. 73
Dīgha (yakkha) ii. 244
Dīghakārāyana iii. 349
Devadaha iv. 1
Dhammadinnā ii. 355
Nanda Vaccha ii. 285
Nandaka v. 93
Naḷakapāna iii. 178
Nāgasamālā ii. 53

- Nātaputtiya iv. 33
 Nādikā ii. 235
 Nigantha ii. 63
 Nigantha Nātaputta ii. 234
 Nigrodhārāma ii. 61
 Nimi ii. 312
 Pakudha Kaccāyana ii. 233
 Pajāpati i. 33 f.
 Pajjota iv. 71
 Paṇḍuputta i. 151
 Payāga i. 178
 Parajana (yakkha) ii. 244
 Parittasubhā ii. 333; iv. 149
 Parittābhā ii. 333; iv. 149
 Pāricchattakamūla v. 7
 Pāvārikambavana iii. 52
 Pingala-Koccha ii. 232
 Pilotika ii. 195
 Pukkusāti v. 46
 Punṇa ii. 138; iii. 412; v. 84, 85
 Pubbakotthaka ii. 166
 Pubba-Videha ii. 423
 Pūrāna Kassapa ii. 233
 Pokkharasāti iii. 432, 446
 Bakkula iv. 190
 Bāliharāṇa iv. 28
 Bālakalonakāragāma iv. 206
 Bāhukā (nadī) i. 177 f.
 Bāhumatī (nadī) i. 178
 Bimbisāra ii. 65
 Beluvagāmaka iii. 11
 Bodhi (*Bo-tree*) ii. 188
 Brahma: *see* Index I.
 Bhaggā ii. 65
 Bhūmija iv. 199
 Bhesakajāvana ii. 65
 Makkhali Gosāla ii. 233
 Makhādeva iii. 309
 Magadha (*Mā*) ii. 65; -ka ii. 265
 Mantāniputta ii. 138, 158
 Mahā-Cunda i. 181
 Mahānāma ii. 61
 Mahāpajāpati v. 66
 Mahāvāna ii. 73, 267
 Mātāṅga iv. 206
 Mātali iii. 316
 Māra ii. 162 f., 388, 405, 407;
 -cakkhu ii. 163; -dheyya ii.
 266; a° ii. 266; -parisā ii. 34;
 -senappamaddana iii. 405;
 sa° ka ii. 201; Mārassa sotāṇ
 chindati ii. 267
 Migadāya ii. 65
 Migāramātā ii. 165, 296
 Mukheluvana v. 107
 Medatālumpa iii. 348
 Moggallāna ii. 246; v. 64
 Moranivāpa iii. 235
 Moliya-Phagguṇa ii. 95
 Yama iv. 231
 Ratthapāla iii. 288
 Rājagaha i. 151; ii. 134
 Revata ii. 247
 Licchavi ii. 271; -parisā ii. 273;
 -putta ii. 21
 Lomasakangiya v. 6
 Vajirapāṇin ii. 277
 Vassa-Bhaṇṇā iv. 136
 Visākha ii. 355
 Vekhanassa iii. 277
 Vedehika ii. 98
 Verāṇjakā ii. 334
 Veluvana ii. 134
 Vesālī ii. 19
 Vessavana ii. 303
 Vehapphalā i. 35; iv. 149
 Sakkā ii. 61
 Sakyaputta ii. 327
 Saccaka Niganthaputta ii. 268
 Saṇjaya Belatthaputta ii. 234
 Samiddhi v. 5
 Sarassatī (nadī) i. 178
 Sahampati ii. 177
 Sāmagāma iv. 32
 Sāriputta i. 100; ii. 159, 245
 Sāvattthi i. 59
 Sunsumāragira ii. 65
 Sudhammā ii. 422
 Sundarika-Bhāradvāja i. 177
 Sundarikā (nadī) i. 178
 Subha v. 8
 Subhakiṇṇā i. 85; iv. 149
 Subhagavāna i. 11
 Subhā ii. 333; iv. 149
 Suvideha ii. 265
 Sūkarakhatā iii. 203
 Senānigama ii. 173
 Seniya ii. 65
 Haliddavasana iii. 100

III.—INDEX OF QUOTATIONS AND REFERENCES

Works referred to are printed in heavy type. Quotations from works are printed in ordinary type.

- Aggikkhandhūpama i. **16**
 Ankurapetavattu ii. **42**
 Anguttara-nikāya i. 3 f., 8 f., 12 f., 15 ff., 20, 24, 35, 37, 40, 43, 50 ff., 59, 61 f., 67, 75, 102, 110, 123, 129, 131, 134 ff., 148, 175, 182, 203, 247, 261; ii. 4 f., 22, 27, 93, 95, **116**, 124 f., 130 f., 136, 199, 219, 233, 246 f., 294, 313 f., 316, 335 ff., 345, 379, 420; iii. 3, 14, 25, 27, 29, 54, 125, 133, 176 f., 191, 200, 202, 353 f., 362, 364; iv. 37, 48, 56, 63 f., 77, 81, **116**, 117 f., 164, 166, 212, 231, v. 6, 31 f., 65, 71, 97, 105
 Acchariyabbhūtasutta ii. **247**
 Atthakanāgarasutta iii. **265**
 Anaṅga ii. **246**; iii. 6 (paṭipadā), **50** (sutta); v. **51** (sutta)
 Anattalakkhaṇasutta ii. **114**
 Anuttariyasutta ii. **247**
 Anupadasutta ii. **246**
 Anumānasutta ii. **246**; iii. **153**
 Anuruddhasutta ii. **247**
 Anussatiniddesa iii. **141**
 Appannakajātaka ii. **106**
 Appannakasutta iii. **228, 230**
 Abhidhamma (pitaka) i. 9, **62, 112, 222**; ii. 29, 30, **106, 184**; iii. 28, **185, 188, 200**; iv. **114, 116**; v. 7
 Abhinikkhamana ii. **246, 247**
 Ambatthasutta iii. **34, 242**
 Ambalātthikarāhulovādasutta iii. **125, 126, 127**
 Arahattasutta ii. **114**
 Ariyavaṇṇasutta i. **15**
 Avyāvata Saṃyutta iii. **199**
 Assakhalunkasuttanta iii. **358**
 Assapurasutta iv. **230**. See Mahā-assa°, Cūla-assa°
 Ākankheyyasutta i. 15, **176**; iii. **29**
 Āghātavinaya (sutta) ii. **88**
 Ātānātiya (suttanta) iv. **114**
 Ādittapariyāya i. **75**
 Ānañjasappāya (sutta) i. **228, 278**; ii. **247**
 Āyatanaiddesa i. **221**
 Ālavakapucchā iv. **116**
 Ālavakasutta i. **16, 133**
 Itivuttaka i. 63, 87, 95, 112, 160; ii. **106, 106**; iii. 133, **216**; iv. **170**
 Iddhikathā ii. **423**
 Iddhipāda i. **15** (-suttanta); ii. **69** (-vibhaṅga), **246** (saṃyutta)
 Indriya i. **15** (-suttanta); ii. **340** (-saṃyutta)
 Indriyabhāvanā ii. **226**; iv. **116**
 Udāna i. 13, 88, 129; ii. 95, **106, 127**; iv. 27, 204 f., 211
 Upakkilesasutta ii. **247**
 Uparipamāsa i. **2, 279**
 Upilisutta iii. **104**; v. **15, 99** (-ovādasutta)
 Ubbatovibhaṅga ii. **106**; iv. **116**
 Ekuttaranikāya iii. **200**
 Etadagga ti ii. **246, 247**
 Oghatarana iv. **116**
 Kakacōpama i. **176**; ii. **88** (-ovāda), **227** (-ovāda); iii. **148**
 Kathāvatthu ii. **184, 218**
 Kassapaṣaṃyutta; ii. **246**; iii. **243**
 Kāyagatāsatisutta iii. **14 f.**
 Kālākārāmasutta ii. **29**
 Kilesiyasutta i. **153**
 Kumārapañha iii. **126**
 Kūṭadanta (suttanta) iii. **242**
 Kosambakkhandhaka iv. **37**
 Kosambiya (Kosambaka) sutta i. **176**; iv. **50**
 Khandhaka i. 88; ii. **106**; iii. **45**; iv. **116**
 Khandhaniddesa i. **221**; ii. **114**; iii. **133**
 Khandhiyavagga v. **29**
 Khuddakapāṭha iii. **125**
 Khemakasutta i. **206**
 Guttillavimānakathā iii. **445**
 Gopaka-Moggallāna (sutta) ii. **247**

- Ghaṭikārasutta ii. 153
 Cakkaṭṭhapaṇṇāsa iv. 116
 Caṅkisaṭṭha iii. 49, 201
 Candōpama i. 16, 92 (-paṭipadā);
 ii. 246; iii. 6 (-paṭipadā)
 Cariyāniddeśa iii. 259
 Cātumaṣṭha ii. 246
 Cīvaraparivattanasutta ii. 246
 Cūla-assapura (sutta) i. 176
 Cūlagosinṅgasutta ii. 153, 247
 Cūlatanāhāsankhaya i. 278; ii.
 246 (-sutta), 422 (-vimutti-
 sutta)
 Cūladukkhaṅkhandha iv. 2
 Cūlanidānasutta i. 278
 Cūlaniyalokadhātusutta ii. 247
 Cūlarāhulovādasutta i. 16; iii. 92,
 125, 126
 Cūlavēdallasutta i. 16, 278; ii. 106
 Cūlasārōpamasutta i. 166
 Cūlasihanāda (sutta) i. 16
 Cūlasuññatā (sutta) ii. 247
 Cūlahatthipada ii. 317, 333
 Cetokhīlasutta iii. 32, 255
 Chacchakkasutta ii. 114
 Chattamānavaka i. 131 (-vumāna);
 ii. 17 (-vatthu)
 Jātaka i. 17, 21, 31, 57 f., 120,
 153, 175; ii. 3, 16, 27, 37, 42 f.,
 93, 95, 106, 130, 176, 186,
 274 f., 279, 310, 314, 314,
 383 f.; iii. 25, 65, 69, 79 ff.,
 80, 178 f., 294, 309, 311 f.,
 314, 316, 316 ff., 318, 334,
 343, 348 f., 351 f.; iv. 6, 36 f.,
 169, 171 ff., 184 f., 203 ff., 205
 Jātikasutta iv. 159
 Jinnaśīvarasutta ii. 246
 Jivakavattu i. 90; iii. 45
 Jivakasutta iii. 195, 201, 426
 Tittirajātaka ii. 42
 Tuvaṭṭa (t)aka i. 92 (-paṭipadā);
 ii. 106 (-sutta); iii. 6 (-sutta)
 Theragāthā i. 282; ii. 106; iii.
 102, 137, 340 ff.
 Therapañhasutta ii. 246
 Therasihanādasutta ii. 246
 Therīgāthā ii. 106, 137
 Dakkhināvisuddhisutta i. 187
 Dasuttara ii. 115 (-sutta), 246;
 iv. 116
 Dārukkhandhūpama i. 16
 Dīghanakha ii. 246; v. 99 (-sutta)
 Dīgha-nikāya i. 3, 7 f., 11, 15 ff.,
 19 f., 31, 38, 50, 54, 61, 67,
 83, 125, 133 f., 144, 166, 175,
 181 f., 228, 230, 235, 276,
 278; ii. 5 f., 22, 27 f., 35 f.,
 42 f., 75, 106, 114 f., 125, 199,
 244, 246 f., 274, 416; iii. 34,
 58, 208 f., 235, 329, 364, 368,
 376 ff., 409, 436; iv. 15 f., 23,
 25 f., 28, 35, 62, 74, 85, 107,
 116, 127, 136, 176; v. 39, 79,
 85, 104
 Dīghanikāyatthakathā i. 2; v. 24
 Devatāsanyutta i. 16
 Devadūtasutta i. 165; ii. 422
 (-anta)
 Dvedhā-Vitakkasutta iv. 132
 Dhajaggaparitta iv. 114
 Dhammacakkappavattana i. 16
 Dhammadāyāda i. 16, 152, 189
 (-sutta); ii. 246; iii. 6 (-paṭi-
 padā)
 Dhammapada i. 3 f., 63, 105,
 134, 158, 218, 231 f., 241;
 ii. 27, 36, 56, 71, 106, 179,
 250, 340; iii. 9, 137, 343, 436 f.;
 iv. 205 f.; v. 23
 Dhammasaṅgani i. 9, 17, 23, 41,
 50, 75, 105, 218 f.; ii. 184,
 313, 340; iii. 96, 201; iv. 106,
 140
 Dhammasaṅgaha iv. 116
 Dhammahadaya-vibhaṅga iii. 185
 Dhātukathā ii. 184
 Dhātuvibhaṅga i. 16 (-sutta),
 278; iv. 148; v. 61 (-sutta)
 Dhutaṅganiddeśa ii. 215; iv. 99
 Nandopanandadamana ii. 246
 Naḷakapāna ii. 247 (-sutta); iii.
 180
 Nālaka i. 92 (-paṭipadā); ii. 106
 (-sutta); iii. 6 (-paṭipadā)
 Niddesa i. 21, 41, 41, 87, 187; ii.
 106, 143, 163, 224; iv. 16, 56
 Nimijātaka ii. 43
 Nivāpasutta iii. 303
 Nettī i. 31
 Nettipakarana i. 31
 Pañña (jātaka) ii. 106
 Paññābhāvanādhikāra iii. 191
 Patīccasamuppādaniddeśa i. 221,
 222
 Patisambhidāmagga i. 8, 17, 27,
 27, 28 f., 54, 83, 231, 238, 242,
 242 f., 243; ii. 11, 115, 115,
 180, 216, 216, 232, 246, 352,
 352, 360, 366; iii. 137, 252,
 255 f.; iv. 25, 53, 68, 83 ff.,
 90, 114, 141, 141; v. 98, 108

Patthāna ii. 115, 115, 184; iv. 106, 116
 Papañcasūdanī v. 110
 Parivāra ii. 106; iv. 116
 Parivimāṇasanasutta i. 278
 Pavāraṇāsutta ii. 246
 Paricchattakūpama i. 16
 Pāsārāsīsutta iii. 323
 Pāsādakampana ii. 246, 422 (-sutta)
 Pāsādikasutta ii. 43
 Piṇḍapāṭaparisuddhī ii. 246
 Puggalapaññatti ii. 120, 184; iii. 121, 188 ff.
 Puṇṇakajātaka i. 42
 Puttamāṇsūpama i. 16
 Petavattū i. 159; ii. 17, 42, 246
 Potthapādasutta ii. 114; v. 16
 Potalikasutta iii. 398
 Phenapiṇḍūpama i. 16
 Bala(sanyutta)sutta i. 15
 Bahudhātuka(sutta) ii. 247
 Bālapaṇḍitasutta iii. 366
 Bāverujātaka ii. 3
 Bāhityasutta ii. 247
 Buddhavaṇṣa iv. 122
 Buddhānussati-niddesa i. 10, 52
 Bojjhanga i. 15, 16 (-sutta); iii. 366 (-sanyutta)
 Brahmajāla (suttanta) ii. 5; iv. 25, 116
 Brahmasanyutta i. 16
 Brahmāyusutta iii. 92, 240; v. 99
 Bhaddālisutta iii. 186
 Bhaddekaratta(sutta) ii. 247
 Bhayabherava(sutta) i. 152, 179; ii. 30
 Maggaṅgasuttanta i. 15
 Maṅgalasutta ii. 106; iii. 449
 Majjhima-nikāya i. 3 f.; 8, 11, 17 f., 20, 23 ff., 31, 34, 42, 46, 54, 62 f., 67, 75, 87, 89, 93 f., 102, 111, 129, 133, 136, 166, 173, 175, 187, 206, 218, 228, 229 f., 238, 265, 267, 279; ii. 8, 22, 27, 36, 42, 47, 50, 56, 68, 109 f., 113, 115, 124 ff., 130, 199 f., 202 f., 221, 227, 310, 314, 335, 339, 351, 363, 378 f., 404; iii. 137, 311, 319, 364, 436; iv. 26, 48, 50 f., 63, 74, 85, 116, 135 f.; v. 38, 45, 85, 109
 Majjhimapannāsa i. 2
 Mathādevasutta iv. 232

Madhupinḍika i. 18 (-pariyāya); v. 5 (-sutta)
 Mahā-ariyavaṇṣasutta ii. 246
 Mahā-assapura iii. 261 (-sutta), 265; v. 99
 Mahāgovindasutta ii. 42, 43
 Mahāgosiṅga i. 92 (-sālapaṭipadā); ii. 245 (-sutta), 257 (-sutta); iii. 6 (-patipadā)
 Mahājanakajātaka v. 44
 Mahātaṇhāsāṅkhaya i. 278; iv. 106
 Mahādhammapāla-jātaka i. 42
 Mahānidāna i. 228, 278; ii. 247
 Mahānidessa i. 153; ii. 246
 Mahāpadesāsutta iv. 35
 Mahāparinibbāna(suttanta) ii. 5; 247
 Mahāpunnamasutta ii. 106
 Mahāpurisavittakassutta ii. 247
 Mahāmālunkovāda iii. 14
 Mahārāhulovādasutta i. 16; iii. 125, 126
 Mahālisutta ii. 342
 Mahāvacccha(gotta)sutta iii. 49, 426; iv. 48
 Mahāvedalla i. 16 (-sutta), 278; ii. 106 (-sutta), 246
 Mahāsakuludāyisutta iii. 15, 388; iv. 194
 Mahāsaccakasutta ii. 50; iii. 323
 Mahāsatipatthāna i. 15 (-sutta), 228, 278; iii. 14; v. 99
 Mahāsaṅgāyatanavibhaṅgasutta i. 15
 Mahāsārōpamasutta i. 166
 Mahāsīhanāda ii. 246, 326 (-sutta)
 Mahāsuññatā i. 92 (-patipadā); ii. 247; iii. 6 (-patipadā)
 Mahāhatthipadōpama ii. 246; iii. 133, 170
 Māgandiya i. 228, 278 (-sutta); iv. 2 (-sutta)
 Mātikā iv. 116
 Māratajjaniya(sutta) ii. 246
 Mārasanyutta i. 16
 Milindapañha i. 83; ii. 344, 387; iii. 368, 370; iv. 52, 118
 Mūlapaṇṇāsa i. 2
 Mūlapariyāya i. 2 (-sutta); 56 (-desanā); ii. 200, 360, 412; iv. 116
 Mūlapariyāyavagga i. 2
 Mūlapariyāyasuttavannanā iii. 4
 Moraparitta(jātaka) iv. 114
 Yamaka ii. 184

- Ratthapālasutta i. 228, 278; ii. 153
 Ratana-paritta iv. 114
 Ratanasutta ii. 106; iii. 366, 449
 Rathavinīta i. 92 (-paṭipadā); ii. 115, 153, 246; iii. 6 (-paṭipadā)
 Rāmāyana iii. 95
 Rāhulasāṅgyutta iii. 125, 126
 Rāhulasutta iii. 126
 Rāhulovāda iii. 126 (-sutta), 388
 Rukkūpama i. 228, 278
 Rūhiruppādavatthu iv. 179
 Rūpakkhandaṇḍasutta i. 222
 Lakkhaṇasāṅgyutta i. 210
 Laṭukikōpama ii. 226
 Lomahaṇṣapariyāya ii. 54
 Vattakajātaka iii. 180
 Vatthasutta i. 15, 176, 189; iii. 338
 Vatthōpama iv. 148
 Vammikasutta iii. 207
 Vinayaṭṭhakathā i. 198; iii. 45, 106
 Vinaya-pitaka i. 4, 9, 9, 13, 17, 25, 31, 40 f., 54, 61, 62, 62, 87, 90 f., 93, 144; ii. 42, 56, 104, 114, 125 f., 152, 188, 200, 251, 306, 340, 346; iii. 26, 29, 133, 149, 156 f., 184, 185, 280, 291, 323, 334, 344, 364, 399; iv. 37 ff., 41 ff., 68, 108, 112 f., 114, 116, 155, 172, 179, 203 ff.; v. 5, 64, 85, 109
 Vibhaṅga i. 22, 26, 26, 30, 62, 76, 81, 81, 106, 107, 107, 112, 139, 153, 169, 174, 203, 220, 220, 244, 244 f., 270; ii. 27 ff., 47, 95, 103 (Ubhato-), 139, 184, 214, 214, 216, 216, 218, 223, 223; iii. 5, 14, 184; iv. 42, 105 f., 116 (Ubhato-), 118; v. 21
 Vibhaṅgaṭṭhakathā ii. 30
 Vimānavatthu i. 129, 131, 159, 159; ii. 17, 18, 124, 246
 Visuddhimagga i. 2, 10, 52, 77, 124, 125, 126, 154, 155, 157, 165, 172, 176, 186, 215, 221, 222, 248; ii. 12, 30, 69, 114, 155, 200, 215, 219, 223, 225, 227, 228, 308, 309, 313, 326, 328, 328, 352, 359, 366, 423; iii. 133, 141, 191, 255, 256, 259, 260, 260, 261, 264, 343, 392; iv. 90, 99, 104, 134, 139, 141, 141; v. 26, 65, 109
 Vedanāpariggahasutta iv. 87
 Vedanāsāṅgyutta i. 278
 Velāmasutta i. 135
 Vessantarajātaka iv. 168
 Saṅgyutta-nikāya i. 3 f., 8, 15 f., 18 ff., 22, 24, 29, 31, 38, 40 f., 49, 62, 65, 75, 84, 133, 182, 209, 211, 232, 234 f., 238 f., 246, 278, 281 ff., 296 ff.; ii. 27 f., 56, 61 f., 74, 76, 91, 106, 114, 125 f., 129 f., 191, 194, 202, 207, 221, 227, 246, 314, 328, 335, 340, 342, 351, 379, 381, 386, 410 ff.; iii. 114, 208, 241, 244, 352, 364, 452; iv. 19, 27 f., 37, 77, ff., 116, 124, 136; v. 29, 39, 63, 85
 Sakkapañhavanṇanā v. 24
 Sakkapañhasutta i. 16, 278; ii. 106
 Sagāthāvagga ii. 106
 Saṅkhārābhājanīya ii. 106
 Saṅkhārupekkhāniddesa v. 26
 Sangīti(suttanta) ii. 246
 Saccaka(suttas) iii. 242
 Saccaniddesa i. 215
 Saccavibhaṅgasutta ii. 246
 Satipatthāna i. 270 (-sutta); ii. 60, 226, 313
 Satipatthānakathā iii. 6
 Satipatthānavannanā ii. 88, 313
 Saddhammopāyana iv. 237
 Sandakasutta iii. 267
 Sabbāsavasutta ii. 94; iii. 392
 Sābhīyapucchā iv. 116
 Samantapāsādikā i. 198, 199; iii. 45, 106
 Sampasādanīya ii. 246
 Sammappadhānasuttanta i. 15
 Sammāditthisutta i. 187, 224; ii. 106, 246, 330; v. 65
 Sammohavinodanī ii. 30
 Sallekhasutta ii. 42
 Salāyatana(sutta) i. 62
 Salāyatana-vibhaṅga(sutta) ii. 115
 Sasabimba(jātaka) iii. 179
 Sāmaññaphalasutta i. 16, 270; iii. 11
 Sārōpama i. 228
 Sāleyyakasutta iii. 116, 226, 363
 Silakathā i. 77
 Silaniddesa iv. 134
 Sihanādasutta ii. 27, 246
 Sutta-Nipāta i. 4, 16, 22, 25, 31, 35, 41, 46, 62, 133, 153, 159, 173, 230, 232; ii. 27, 47, 106, 119, 125 f., 129, 213, 221, 274, 329, 380; iii. 39, 373, 405, 407, 434; iv. 128, 185, 206; v. 85

- Suttantapitaka in. 28; iv. 114, Hatthipadôpama(suttas) iv. 198;
 116 v. 52
- Suttapada i. 9
- Sundarivattu in. 346
- Subaddhasutta v. 104
- Subhasutta ii. 247
- Sumangalavilâsui i. 2; v. 24
- Susîmasutta ii. 114, 246
- Sūcilomasutta i. 16
- Sekhasutta ii. 153, 247
- Selasutta ii. 153
- Sevitabbāsevitabba(sutta) ii. 246
- Sonadaṇḍa(suttanta) iii. 242
- Untraced* i. 4, 11, 16, 17, 19, 21,
 24, 30, 35, 41, 46, 54, 87, 94,
 102, 129, 136, 138, 154, 165,
 173, 210, 227, 246, 302, ii.
 12, 27, 35 f., 42, 49, 59, 74,
 95, 98, 101, 112, 125 f., 130,
 132, 134, 139 f., 164, 202 f.,
 212, 218, 246 f., 345, 351, 413;
 iii. 3, 9, 254 (Asl. 236), 379,
 423; iv. 158 f.; v. 20, 54

